RealTime Transcriptions

TRANSCRIPTION OF THE

COMMISSION OF INQUIRY

MARIKANA

BEFORE TRIBUNAL

THE HONOURABLE MR JUSTICE FARLAM (RETIRED) - CHAIRPERSON MR TOKOTA SC
MS HEMRAJ SC

HELD ON

DAY 68 27 MARCH 2013 PAGES 7229 TO 7356

HELD AT

CIVIC CENTRE, RUSTENBURG, NORTH WEST PROVINCE



© REALTIME TRANSCRIPTIONS

64 10th Avenue, Highlands North, Johannesburg P O Box 721, Highlands North, 2037 Tel: 011-440-3647 Fax: 011-440-9119 Cell: 083 273-5335 E-mail: realtime@pixie.co.za

z-mail: realtime@pixie.co.za



Web Address: http://mysite.mweb.co.za/residents/pak06278

Page 7231

[PROCEEDINGS ON 27 MARCH 2013] CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry I wasn't on the [09:35] CHAIRPERSON: air. I know you're reading from the consolidated 2 The Commission resumes. 3 Before the National Commissioner continues with her transcript -4 evidence I understand that Mr Malindi SC on behalf of the 4 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that's what I have in 5 South African Human Rights Commission has a statement he my notes. wishes to read out. 6 6 CHAIRPERSON: Are you reading - is Mr 7 7 MR MALINDI SC: Thank you very much, Semenya in that passage reading from the opening statement which has been put before us as Exhibit FFF9? 8 Chairperson. Chairperson, I carry instructions to read the 9 9 following statement and in relation to the matter that has MR BIZOS SC: It was taken as such, yes 10 occupied my client and the Commission for the last few 10 that is so. 11 CHAIRPERSON: 11 days. The statement reads as follows, Chairperson, I understand you want to 12 "Following a South African Human Rights Commission press 12 read it now, perhaps if you could those assisting you to 13 release commenting on the evidence of the National trace the paragraph number so we can find it in FFF9 14 14 Commissioner of Police and interviews commenting on because that's what we're working with which makes it easier but I won't stop you at the moment. Carry on 15 procedural concerns in relation to phase two, the SAHRC, reading from the transcript but if your - at a later 16 based on advice received from its legal representatives and 17 sitting you can give us the information in the course of 17 in light of the ongoing nature of the Commission and the 18 SAHRC's role as a participant unequivocally retracts them." the morning I'd appreciate it. 19 19 CHAIRPERSON: Thank, Mr Malindi. MR BIZOS SC: I'll start again. "Mr 20 National Commissioner, you're still under oath. Before Mr 20 Chairman, members of the Commission we also deal with the 21 Bizos continues with cross-examination I'd like to ask you 21 applicable Standing Orders, Policy Consideration, 22 22 whether you've yet been able to obtain the letter that you Legislation or other instructions that are pertained to 23 promised you'd give us yesterday? Remember it was a letter 23 these matters. Under those headings we propose to give a 24 about the implementation of the recommendations of the presentation regarding the training of the various units of 25 National Planning Commission. I understood you to say that the police service. The Policy Considerations which apply Page 7230 Page 7232 you were going to contact your office. You did say you'd in crowd control and management, the constitutional mandate 1 try to give it to us yesterday. I understand these things 2 of the police service and the various provisions of various 3 aren't always easy to arrange but do you think we'll be statutes dealing with police conduct." And this is the 4 able to get it in the course of the day? important part. "These, however, and the evidence, will be 5 5 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** were not adequate instruments, underlined, were not Yes, it came. FFF16, Ms Pillay? CHAIRPERSON: 6 6 adequate instruments to deal with the treacherous situation 7 MS PILLAY: 7 of more than 3000 belligerent protestors who were armed and That's correct Chair. 8 resisting any effort to disarm." You've heard it, do you 8 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you very much. Mr 9 agree with what Counsel for the police told the Commission Bizos I take it you wish to continue with your cross-10 examination. 10 in this paragraph? 11 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.): 11 CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, do you have the document in front of you? 12 National Commissioner, I want to read you, to you a 12 13 13 paragraph of our learned friend's opening address. Please GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have the document but 14 listen carefully because I'll have to ask you a number of 14 I don't know where they're reading from. 15 15 CHAIRPERSON: Well Advocate Hemraj has questions about it. I'll read, Mr Chairman, you will find found the passage in Exhibit FFF9, it's paragraph 43 which this paragraph in the address of my learned friend. "Mr 16 17 Chairman, members of the Commission" -17 you'll find on page 14. That absolves those assisting you 18 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos from conducting a further search. You must give What paragraph number, I 18 19 didn't -19 the National Commissioner a chance to read it herself 20 MR BIZOS SC: 128 to 129 of pages - of 20 before she answers your question. 21 the consolidated transcript, page 128 to 129, Mr Chairman. 21 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, yes thank you. Are "Mr Chairman, members of the Commission we also deal with 22 you waiting for me? the applicable Standing Orders, Policy Considerations, 23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I'm waiting for 24 Legislation or other instructions that are pertain to these 24 the question, I thought I had to wait. matters." 25 MR BIZOS SC: I'm sorry I thought you

	Page 7233		Page 7235
1	were still reading. Have you read it?	1	to read it.
2	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes I have.	2	MR BIZOS SC: I can hear you very well.
3	MR BIZOS SC: Do you agree with it?	3	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm ready.
4	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes I do.	4	MR BIZOS SC: Yes did you draft that
5	MR BIZOS SC: Without any reservation?	5	letter yourself?
6	GENERAL PHIYEGA: With qualification.	6	GENERAL PHIYEGA: This letter is drafted
7	MR BIZOS SC: Pardon? With	7	by my Operational Commander.
8	qualifications, what qualifications do you want to make?	8	MR BIZOS SC: Did you agree with his
9	GENERAL PHIYEGA: That the incident was	9	draft?
10	unprecedented.	10	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I did.
11	MR BIZOS SC: You want to add that it was	11	MR BIZOS SC: Did you consider that what
12	unprecedented. Very well. Anything else that you want to	12	you set out in relation to the rights of the people
13	do, to say about it?	13	situations where they have gathered? The letter really
14	GENERAL PHIYEGA: No.	14	deals with the management of crowds and what ought to
15	MR BIZOS SC: No. Right let us just	15	happen and what ought not to happen. And you sent this to
16	start off with a document which you've signed which is	16	all the commanders and you expected all the people under
17	before the Commission as Exhibit S. Do you recall it?	17	your overall command to comply with it.
18	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't have it.	18	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I did.
19	CHAIRPERSON: Would you remind us what	19	MR BIZOS SC: More particularly and the
20	Exhibit S is?	20	one that is of particular relevance to this is if you have
21	MR BIZOS SC: It's a letter written by	21	to shoot, shoot below the belt and not the upper body.
22	the witness, Mr Chairman, to all Provincial Commissioners	22	Those are in effect your words are they not?
23	and others, written on the 20th July 2012. Remember that	23	GENERAL PHIYEGA: You are correct.
24	letter?	24	MR BIZOS SC: And you expected your
25	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'd like to have it	25	commanders and all those under you to obey that instruction
	Page 7234		Page 7236
1	before me.	1	from you because it was in accordance with what the
1 2	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak	2	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct?
2	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder.	2	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.
2 3 4	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have	2 3 4	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation
2 3 4 5	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances.	2 3 4 5	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects.
2 3 4 5 6	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a	2 3 4 5 6	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your	2 3 4 5 6 7	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't know what -	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of the people that were killed or the people that were injured
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't know what - MR BIZOS SC: Well if I have to compete	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of the people that were killed or the people that were injured were injured below the belt. Now I don't want to have an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't know what - MR BIZOS SC: Well if I have to compete with him I would appeal to him to be tolerant.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of the people that were killed or the people that were injured were injured below the belt. Now I don't want to have an argument, the sort of argument that you had with my learned
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't know what - MR BIZOS SC: Well if I have to compete with him I would appeal to him to be tolerant. CHAIRPERSON: You're caught in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of the people that were killed or the people that were injured were injured below the belt. Now I don't want to have an argument, the sort of argument that you had with my learned friend, I want you to assume that qualified pathologists
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't know what - MR BIZOS SC: Well if I have to compete with him I would appeal to him to be tolerant. CHAIRPERSON: You're caught in the crossfire aren't you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of the people that were killed or the people that were injured were injured below the belt. Now I don't want to have an argument, the sort of argument that you had with my learned friend, I want you to assume that qualified pathologists and experts that examined the bodies and the records of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't know what - MR BIZOS SC: Well if I have to compete with him I would appeal to him to be tolerant. CHAIRPERSON: You're caught in the crossfire aren't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have signed the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of the people that were killed or the people that were injured were injured below the belt. Now I don't want to have an argument, the sort of argument that you had with my learned friend, I want you to assume that qualified pathologists and experts that examined the bodies and the records of the injured people will say that the vast majority of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't know what - MR BIZOS SC: Well if I have to compete with him I would appeal to him to be tolerant. CHAIRPERSON: You're caught in the crossfire aren't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have signed the letter.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of the people that were killed or the people that were injured were injured below the belt. Now I don't want to have an argument, the sort of argument that you had with my learned friend, I want you to assume that qualified pathologists and experts that examined the bodies and the records of the injured people will say that the vast majority of the people that were killed or injured were not shot in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't know what - MR BIZOS SC: Well if I have to compete with him I would appeal to him to be tolerant. CHAIRPERSON: You're caught in the crossfire aren't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have signed the letter. MR BIZOS SC: Thank you I can hear you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of the people that were killed or the people that were injured were injured were injured below the belt. Now I don't want to have an argument, the sort of argument that you had with my learned friend, I want you to assume that qualified pathologists and experts that examined the bodies and the records of the injured people will say that the vast majority of the people that were killed or injured were not shot in the lower part of the body. Please accept that for the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	before me. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry you'll have to speak up a little louder. CHAIRPERSON: She said she'd like to have it before her which is a fair request in the circumstances. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. You want to have a look at it to remind you and to acknowledge that it is your signature? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I acknowledge that it is my signature, I would like to read it again. MR BIZOS SC: Forgive me but having regard for my age maybe you have to speak a little louder for me to hear you loud and clear please. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, my apologies because the sound operator asked me to speak lower, I don't know what - MR BIZOS SC: Well if I have to compete with him I would appeal to him to be tolerant. CHAIRPERSON: You're caught in the crossfire aren't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have signed the letter. MR BIZOS SC: Thank you I can hear you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	from you because it was in accordance with what the constitution requires. Is that correct? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: It's what the legislation expects. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. MR BIZOS SC: And are the Standing Orders expected to be obeyed? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The Standing Orders are consistent with this letter. MR BIZOS SC: Now we will deal with it in greater detail later but I want you to accept for the purposes of this question that there will be evidence from experts in pathology that examines the bodies of the dead and the records of the injured. Hardly any, hardly any of the people that were killed or the people that were injured were injured below the belt. Now I don't want to have an argument, the sort of argument that you had with my learned friend, I want you to assume that qualified pathologists and experts that examined the bodies and the records of the injured people will say that the vast majority of the people that were killed or injured were not shot in the

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

```
Page 7237
                                                                                                                         Page 7239
                                                                                                         Yes, I do but may I
     deliberately avoided in what happened at Marikana?
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
 1
 2
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                       just raise something you raised earlier on? I think, I
                                      I first just want to -
 3
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Before you answer, National
                                                                       don't want to be wrong with the protocol. You have said in
 4
     Commissioner, your counsel wishes to say something.
                                                                       my answering you do not want me to answer the way I
 5
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                       answered yesterday and I just want to know if there is a
                                    In fairness to the
     witness the document refers to rubber rounds. I don't know
                                                                       limitation in how I respond.
 6
                                                                   6
 7
                                                                   7
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
     if my learned colleague is making reference to the injuries
                                                                                                   Ignore that, I'm sorry,
     occasioned by rubber rounds.
                                                                       ignore it. Just answer the question.
 8
 9
                                                                   9
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                It includes all the wounds.
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    The request or instruction
     A few of which were with rubber rounds.
10
                                                                  10
                                                                       or whatever it was has been withdrawn by Mr Bizos, so just
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Are you referring, Mr
                                                                  11
                                                                       answer the questions as you consider appropriate.
11
     Bizos, to paragraph 3.2 of Exhibit S?
                                                                  12
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
12
                                                                                                         Yes, I recall -
13
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Yes.
                                                                  13
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     If you have to be pressed
14
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  That in turn the rubber
                                                                  14
                                                                       on some answers, you will be but answer them as you
15
     rounds must be skip fired to target at the legs of the
                                                                       consider appropriate. It's your evidence, you're the
     crowd.
16
                                                                  16
                                                                       witness.
17
                                                                  17
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Yes well I don't have to
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         Thank you. Yes, I
18
     explain that a fortiori if I may use the expression, I'm
                                                                  18
                                                                       recall.
19
     sure that the witness with her background understands what
                                                                  19
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   The reason why you included
20
     that means, with sharp of ammunition.
                                                                  20
                                                                       that in your letter was because you have respect and the
21
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    No, Chair, it cannot be -
                                                                       police have respect and the Constitution guarantees the
                                                                  21
22
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  The question was to see
                                                                  22
                                                                       right to life and the right not to be injured and this is
23
     whether her instruction had been deliberately disobeyed. I
                                                                  23
                                                                       why you put it in.
24
     think that's the summary of your question. Now her
                                                                  24
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         Yes, my organisation
25
     instruction that you're talking about only deals with
                                                                  25
                                                                       does so.
                                                       Page 7238
                                                                                                                         Page 7240
     rubber rounds. I don't know if the principle of a fortiori
 1
                                                                   1
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   The recipients of your
 2
     applies to such an extent that one can say that by
                                                                   2
                                                                       letter must, of necessity, have understood that anything
     implication she also gave such an instruction in respect of
                                                                       more lethal than a rubber bullet should most certainly not
 3
 4
     ammunition other than rubber rounds. So I think to be fair
                                                                   4
                                                                       be directed onto the lower body of any person.
                                                                   5
 5
     to her you should step back a pace or two -
                                                                              MR MAHLANGU:
                                                                                                     Do I understand, the lower
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                   6
 6
                                 Yes I will do that -
                                                                       body?
 7
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                   7
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                  And approach the matter
                                                                                                   Not to the upper body but
                                                                       to the lower body. If you have to shoot, particularly with
 8
     from a different angle because in fairness to her the way
 9
                                                                   9
     you're pointing at the moment isn't absolutely correctly
                                                                       sharp ammunition or even a rubber bullet, do it on the
     focused.
                                                                  10
                                                                       lower part of the body.
10
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                  11
11
                                                                              MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                       Chair, that's not what
                                 Yes.
12
     [09:55] CHAIRPERSON:
                                    I anticipated - I thought
                                                                  12
                                                                       the document says.
13
     might be your objection but if there's another objection
                                                                  13
                                                                                                     Yes, Mr Bizos, you -
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
14
     that I haven't dealt with, please speak now if you consider
                                                                  14
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   I saw an objection, I must
15
     it appropriate.
                                                                  15
16
            MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    No, I'm covered, Chair.
                                                                  16
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Yes, there's an objection.
17
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Let us give you the
                                                                  17
                                                                       Before I rule on the objection I must give you a chance to
18
     background which may clarify the matter for you,
                                                                  18
                                                                       answer, mustn't it?
19
     Commissioner. The purpose in your letter that they must
                                                                  19
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   I see. Mr Chairman, I'm
     shoot even rubber bullets below the belt, was probably
                                                                  20
                                                                       entitled to put to the witness when she said that you
21
     motivated by the fact that a person shot with a rubber
                                                                       mustn't shoot rubber bullets to the upper part of the body,
22 bullet on the chest actually died. Do you recall that?
                                                                       it goes without saying that anything more dangerous than a
   The name of the deceased was Tatiana and there was quite
                                                                       rubber bullet must not be shot in the direction of the
                                                                  23
24 wide publicity that even a rubber bullet directed to the
                                                                  24
                                                                       upper part of the body. I submit that it is a legitimate
25 upper body may cause death. Do you recall that?
                                                                       question for the witness to answer as to whether that can
```

18

19

20

21

10

11

15

1

7

8

10

Page 7243

Page 7241

be read into her document or not.

2 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, do you wish to

3 reply to Mr Bizos?

4 MR SEMENYA SC: The question cannot be 5 with reference to the document. The document does not

connote that meaning. We can all read it ourselves, Chair.

6

7 In particular, Chair, the document cannot be understood to

say even in self-defence you have to fire with some 8

9 ammunition below the - the legs.

> CHAIRPERSON: Perhaps your question can be reformulated in a way that avoids the objection, but achieves the result that you want to achieve.

12 13 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I'll try. Would it 14 be, would it have been as important to you that people

should not be shot in the upper part of their body with

ammunition more damaging than a rubber bullet? 16

17 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it would be 18 important but we would require to engage it in a similar 19 rigour that we did with this document, I have not had an

20 opportunity of addressing that.

21 MR BIZOS SC: We'll leave it at that for 22 a moment. Don't you think that - or do you think that your

23 order was disobeyed by the people who did the shooting at

24 Marikana on the 16th? In fact, most of the injuries were on

25 the upper body. rounds is. I think, could be misleading. I'm not

suggesting you're doing it intentionally but perhaps if you

could approach it the way I've suggested, we can move

forward on this point.

5 MR BIZOS SC: I'll come back to it once

I've had a look at the – all these instruments were not 6

7 adequate instruments to deal with a treacherous situation.

We'll leave the question of your view of the standing

9 orders for a moment. Section 11 of the Constitution says

10 everyone has a right to life. Section 12(1)(c), everyone

11 has the right to freedom and security of the person, read

12 with sub-paragraph (3), to be free from all forms of

13 violence from either public or private sources. Do you

14 agree with your counsel's statement that those two sections of the Constitution were not adequate instruments to

protect the lives of people?

CHAIRPERSON: I don't know that that's exactly what Mr Semenya said. Mr Semenya - I'm sorry, forgive me - what he said was he referred to the constitutional mandate of the police service and the provisions of the various statutes dealing with police

22 conduct and then he said, the evidence, however, will be

23 that some of these instruments were not adequate to deal

24 with the treacherous situation of more than 3 000

belligerent protesters who were armed and resisting any

Page 7242

CHAIRPERSON: I think that avoids the

problem. Her instruction relates to rubber bullets and 2

3 rubber rounds. As I read it, it effectively, it follows on

4 an earlier document, exhibit T, to which it refers which

5 was issued on the 20th December 2011 and if you read that

document, these two documents together, T and S, they seem 6

to me to amount to what one might regard as glosses on

standing order general 262.

9 MR BIZOS SC: Yes.

CHAIRPERSON: Standing order 262 is where

you start. Then that, to be read as glossed as it were by 11

12 exhibits T and S. Exhibit S is a part of the gloss. It

13 says when you're shooting, you must only use rubber rounds,

14 as I understand it or balls, not bullets and as you say you

15 must shoot below the belt. She doesn't deal in S, because

it's a gloss on something else, with sharp ammunition. 16

17 Your question relates to sharp ammunition which is

18 something dealt with by standing order general 262 and I

would imagine that the point that you're aiming for - if

that's the right word in this context - is dealt with in

21 paragraph 11 of that standing order, in particular 11.3.

22 That, if I may be permitted to say so, is the profitable

23 line to follow in regard to the point you wish to make but

24 to put it on the basis of what she wrote in S, which is a

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

25 gloss on the earlier document which only deals with rubber

Page 7244

effort to disarm them. Now I don't read that as a

2 criticism of the Constitution or a suggestion that the

3 constitutional provisions weren't adequate to deal with the

4 situation. He, in turn, talks about some of these

instruments and that looks like a reference to, amongst

6 other things, provisions of the various statutes dealing

7 with police conduct, but I think the question the way you

8 put it isn't entirely accurate but unless there's something

9 else that he said which I haven't got before me at the

10 moment, from which it's clear that the point you put is

11 correct, it seems to me that the question can't be allowed

12 - subject, obviously, to what you're going to say in reply

to the point I put to you. 13

14 MR BIZOS SC: Mr Chairman, the ordinary 15 meaning of the words used by my learned friend is clear, 16 that the protection that was envisaged by statutes, and the

17 Constitution is part of it, could not be - were not

18 adequate instruments to deal with the situation. I am

19 entitled to ask, and I do ask, is what were the actual

20

shortcomings in the training policy or the law of the 21 Constitution that hampered the efforts of the police at

22 Marikana.

23 CHAIRPERSON: I've no problem with that

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

24 question and I don't think -

25 MR BIZOS SC: Well -

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

and maintain -

CHAIRPERSON:

MR BIZOS SC:

25 administration must be governed by the democratic values

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 7247

Page 7248

Page 7245 I don't think Mr Semenya -CHAIRPERSON: and principles enshrined in the Constitution, including the 1 - that is the question that 2 MR BIZOS SC: following principles - a high standard of professional 3 I am leading up to. 3 ethics must be promoted and maintained, services must be 4 CHAIRPERSON: I don't think Mr Semenya provided impartially, fairly, equitably and without bias, 5 would object to that. Maybe if you proceed with that public administration must be accountable, transparency question then we can make progress. 6 6 must be fostered by providing the public with timely, 7 MR BIZOS SC: 7 accessible and accurate information. Was that available to Yes. You know the 8 provisions of the Constitution that I have read out? 8 you and the police? 9 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I do. **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 10 MR BIZOS SC: Are they - what were the 10 MR BIZOS SC: And two more important shortcomings in the training, the policies and the law and 11 ones, standing order 263 of crowd management, the use of 11 the Constitution that hampered your efforts in Marikana? force must be avoided at all costs. Are you aware of that? 12 12 13 13 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Because that question CHAIRPERSON: 260, you mean 262(11)(1). 14 is full of other things, may I request that we chunk it so 14 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. that I can respond to each area appropriately? 15 CHAIRPERSON: The use of force must be 15 avoided at all costs and members deployed for the operation 16 MR BIZOS SC: The summary of the evidence 17 is this, that in section 207(1) of the Constitution the 17 must display their highest degree of tolerance. Then it 18 President gives power to appoint a National Commissioner of goes on about that and then in (3) it says, if the use of 19 Police with two distinct responsibilities, to control and force is unavoidable, it must meet the following 20 to manage the police. Was that still in - was that 20 requirements. 21 fulfilled? 21 [10:15] MR BIZOS SC: Yes. And national 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 22 instructions and standard operating procedures are to be Ves 23 MR BIZOS SC: Section 207(2) of the 23 observed and the code of conduct of SAPS published on June 24 Constitution, the National Commissioner must exercise 24 10th 2005, police must be disciplined with controlled 25 control over and manage the police service in accordance supervision. What shortcomings were there that prevented Page 7246 with the national policing policy in such directions as may the police from avoiding the killings, what shortcomings? 1 be given by the cabinet. 2 2 3 GENERAL PHIYEGA: It's true. 3 avoid the killings? 4 MR BIZOS SC: Section 207(2) - no, sorry, 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 5 section 205(3) of the Constitution, the objective of the 6

If all those were there, what more did you need in order to I think the important thing in responding to your question is that I would like to say the situation was different. I have said the 6 7 situation was unprecedented. 8 MR BIZOS SC: We will deal with whether 9 or not it was unprecedented in a short while. Have you got 10 anything else to say in answer to the question? 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I just wanted to say 12 that the circumstances that pertained to the situation were 13 also important. 14 MR BIZOS SC: But what I want to ask you 15 is this, do you agree with the allegation made by counsel for the police that the problem was that there were 3 000 16 17 belligerent protesters who were armed, resisting any effort 18 to disarm? 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I agree with that 20 statement and that is why I am talking about circumstances 21 that pertained. 22 MR BIZOS SC: But was your information 23 that there were 3 000 belligerent protesters who were

armed, 3 000 protesters who were armed? Was that the

information upon which you based your support for this

police service is to prevent, combat and investigate crime, to maintain public order, to protect the security of the inhabitants of the Republic and their property and to uphold and enforce the law. Section 195 sets out the responsibilities of the public service. Your powers are also expressed in section 11 of the Police Act, the National Commissioner may exercise the powers and perform the duties and functions necessary to give effect to section 218(1) of the Constitution. The Police Act also provides that section 17 that the National Commissioner, subject to section 218(1)(c) of the Commission, establish Of the Constitution. 218(1) of the Constitution, you said Commission. Constitution, the public establish and maintain a national public order policing unit. Was that in order, if you look there? Section 195 of the Constitution, the public administration which provides for the basic values governing public

24

```
Page 7249
                                                                                                                           Page 7251
    plan?
1
                                                                    1
                                                                        yes.
                                                                    2
2
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes and it was many
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         Judge, the important
3
    other circumstances.
                                                                        thing for me is to say I, as police, whether it's two or
4
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Now, if there were not
                                                                        three that are armed in a protest it bothers us, so it is
5
    3 000 belligerent protesters who were armed and resisting
                                                                        immaterial whether it's 300 or 3 000. Armed protesters, by
    any effort to disarm, then the instruments that your
                                                                    6
                                                                        the law, are not allowed.
6
7
                                                                    7
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
    counsel said were inadequate may be a wrong statement to
                                                                                                   The contradictory
8
    make.
                                                                    8
                                                                        statements made about the number of people involved, armed
9
                                                                    9
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      That would be subject
                                                                        and unarmed, are a matter of record. The instruments that
    to different facts being presented.
                                                                   10
                                                                        would have been required in order to disarm and arrest 2 to
10
                                                                        300 people must have been completely different to doing the
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Yes. Well, you know, we
                                                                   11
11
                                                                        same to 3 000 people. Would you agree with that?
                                                                   12
12
    don't have to keep it under the table. The South African
    Police and their witnesses couldn't make up their mind how
                                                                   13
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
13
                                                                                                         I would refer you to
    many armed people there were. Here they'd obviously told
                                                                        the statement of my lawyers, section 43, because those are
14
                                                                   14
15
    our learned friend that there were 3 000 armed people. We
                                                                        the facts that we placed before this Commission.
    know that elsewhere during the proceedings, Mr Semenya put
                                                                   16
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Would the tactics for
16
    to a witness that there were only 2 to 300 who were armed,
                                                                   17
                                                                        controlling 3 000 armed people, all of whom were armed,
17
18
    there were others who were peaceful, unarmed and left
                                                                        have to be different if only a select group of warriors, to
19
    peacefully. Which of the two versions you, as
                                                                   19
                                                                        use your counsel's words, as a separate group - would the
20
    Commissioner, operated on?
                                                                   20
                                                                        tactics of necessity have to be different?
21
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   21
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I would not speculate
                                                                                                         I may not be able to
    on those two versions because I haven't seen alternative
                                                                   22
                                                                        talk about those specific tactics and I'm sure my
22
23
    facts. I see the statement of Mr Semenya. And the second
                                                                   23
                                                                        commanders will do so but we would gun towards disarming
24
    thing is that as police, people who are armed in any march
                                                                   24
                                                                        and dispersing those people.
                                                                   25
25
    would be a concern for us, as the Constitution does allow
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   You know you are the
                                                        Page 7250
                                                                                                                           Page 7252
    people to protest peacefully and unarmed. So any number of
                                                                        commander-in-chief, Commissioner.
1
    people, whether there are two or seven, would concern us.
                                                                    2
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
2
                                                                                                          Ja.
3
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Please answer the question
                                                                    3
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    And I am asking you, would
4
    which I will try and make clearer. As the National
                                                                        the tactics be the same if indeed there were 3 000 police
5
    Commissioner, were your actions premised on having to deal
                                                                        but the majority were unarmed and it was necessary to
    with 3 000, to use the precise words used by your counsel,
                                                                        disarm, according to your counsel, between 2 000 and 300
6
                                                                    6
7
                                                                    7
    who were armed and resisting any effort of disarming, to
                                                                        people in a different group, separate from the big group.
    disarm, 3 000 or only 2 to 300? Which one did you operate
                                                                    8
8
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     You said between 2 000 and
9
                                                                    9
    on? On what numbers did you base your conduct and the
                                                                        300, you meant 200 and 300.
10
    decisions that you took?
                                                                   10
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    I'm sorry, yes. I'm sorry.
11
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                   11
                                                                        A separate group with 2 to 300, would the tactics have been
                                    Perhaps it is conduct of
    the police, not of the Commissioner.
12
                                                                   12
                                                                        different? What do you say? Never mind what your
13
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Well, he asked her what she
                                                                   13
                                                                        commanders may say, you're the commander-in-chief and we
14
    based her conduct on. There are various answers she can
                                                                   14
                                                                        want an answer from the commander-in-chief.
                                                                   15
15
    give which I don't think either of us should suggest to her
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          There would be
16
    but I think it's a permissible question. I'm not sure what
                                                                   16
                                                                        consistency in the tactics. The tactics would be to
17
    the answer would be, let's see. I understand the point you
                                                                   17
                                                                        encircle, to disarm and to disperse the people.
                                                                   18
18
    make, Mr Semenya, but I don't think it's a basis for
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    I'm going to put to you so
19
    stopping Mr Bizos from asking the question he's asking.
                                                                        that they can deal with it, my colleagues, that this change
    The conduct, your conduct insofar as you were involved in
                                                                        from what was said in their opening address to a lesser
21
    making decisions and doing things yourself, to what extent
                                                                        group, came about as a result of the filing of a report of
22 was such conduct, if any, based upon an acceptance of the
                                                                        an expert that to try and deal with 3 000 armed people is
    figure of 3 000 as opposed to the figure of 300? That's Mr
                                                                   23
                                                                        nonsensical and that is why there was this change of the
```

25

story.

CHAIRPERSON:

Are you able to comment on

24 Bizos's question, is that right, Mr Bizos?

MR BIZOS SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman,

Page 7253 Page 7255 what counsel has put to you in that regard? something that my learned friend Mr Madlanga dealt with but 1 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 2 No, I'm not. in greater detail, that there is a regrettable trend to 3 MR BIZOS SC: Very well. 3 indulge in what one of the writers has described as 4 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Could you perhaps political rhetoric. I'm not unmindful of the fact that 5 tell us which expert report you're referring to, Mr Bizos? some of the statements were made before your appointment MR BIZOS SC: Mr Hendricks. 6 6 but listen carefully because they form a part of the 7 **COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:** 7 context of the environment in which Marikana has happened. Thank you. 8 MR BIZOS SC: 8 Would you agree that statements made by people in the Whose statement had been 9 9 filed after my learned friend cross-examined the witness executive positions in government in relation to the police whose name I forget -10 may have an impact on public statements that have been 10 CHAIRPERSON: 11 made? 11 I think you're talking 12 12 about Brigadier Mkhwanazi. Wasn't it Brigadier Mkhwanazi? CHAIRPERSON: I don't understand that 13 MR BIZOS SC: No, I think it was one of 13 question. 14 the witnesses who were called by Mr Mpofu -14 MR BIZOS SC: Sorry, I misread it -MR MPOFU: 15 CHAIRPERSON: I think there's a slip of 15 Yes, it was Magidiwana, 16 Chairperson and -16 the tongue there. 17 CHAIRPERSON: No, what happened was when 17 MR BIZOS SC: The impact of public 18 Mkhwanazi was being cross-examined, Mr Bizos put things to 18 statements of high profile officials on the police. 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 19 him and handed in what amounted to a file note. No. 20 MR MPOFU: Oh yes. 20 MR BIZOS SC: You can ignore them. Do 21 CHAIRPERSON: vou ignore them? And then subsequently the 21 22 22 expert summary was filed -**GENERAL PHIYEGA:** It's not a question of 23 MR MPOFU: Correct. 23 ignoring them. I'm saying - I'm saying no, they would not 24 CHAIRPERSON: 24 - to which reference is have an impact on how we do our work because we have 25 made. I'm not sure whether Mr Bizos and I'm going to ask protocols, we have SOPs, we have guidelines that you were Page 7254 Page 7256 speaking about. That is what regulates how we do our work. him, is referring to the filing of the file note in which 1 certain views of Mr Hendricks - I think he's a Colonel 2 MR BIZOS SC: 2 If the Minister in the 3 Hendricks – were set out or whether he's referring to the cabinet makes a statement about the conduct of the police, 4 fuller expert summary that was filed later. would the Commissioner, would the commanders, would the 5 5 MR BIZOS SC: I deal with the letter I brigadiers, would the colonels, would the captains, would think which gives it greater detail but the witness has the majors, would the warrant officers ignore it? 6 6 7 chosen not to respond, I will not -7 [10:35] GENERAL PHIYEGA: We are a very 8 CHAIRPERSON: I can understand that. If 8 disciplined and controlled organisation. It is important 9 9 you ask President Obama, who is the commander-in-chief of for us to operate according to norms, regulations and 10 the United States forces, the question about submarine 10 standards. If those issues are to be taken into account, 11 warfare, he may also say he would prefer his submarine 11 they have to find their way into our regulations, into our 12 commanders to answer rather than answering it himself and 12 standards. You can't just listen to a person and start 13 I'm not sure the analogy is entirely inappropriate. 13 acting otherwise. It will be ultra vires. 14 MR BIZOS SC: 14 MR BIZOS SC: Perhaps, with respect, I Am I wrong in remembering 15 still - why, that she may have been able to [inaudible] 15 you saying that the politicians give you support and that are, of running a big country. Here we were dealing 16 16 guidance, did you say that? Leadership support. 17 with a situation where the commander-in-chief actually went 17 GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is correct. 18 MR BIZOS SC: 18 on – well, it'll come out, of the role that she actually – Let me read to you -19 19 CHAIRPERSON: It's a matter for argument, CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, the answer - because 20 I think -20 I must confess I thought I heard her say that the Minister 21 MR BIZOS SC: 21 of Police -22 CHAIRPERSON: But anyway, proceed with 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. your cross-examination, let me not unduly hamper you. Let 23 CHAIRPERSON: - gives guidance and me not hamper you at all. 24 support -MR BIZOS SC: Now I want to deal with 25 MR BIZOS SC: Well, it may be -

1	Page 7257	,	Page 7259
1	CHAIRPERSON: You make, you've put the	1	do their work according to any other type of commands that
2	question more broadly.	2	come from anybody.
3	MR BIZOS SC: More general.	3	MR BIZOS SC: This statement came from
4	CHAIRPERSON: And I'm not sure that she	5	the Deputy Minister of Safety and Security, Susan Shabangu.
	5 made the statement in the broad way that you've put it.		In your opinion would that adversely affect the members
6	MR BIZOS SC: Well –	6	under your command, if you had been in command at the time,
7	CHAIRPERSON: Well, let's ask her. You	7	about respect to the Constitution, the regulations, the
8	hear the debate between Mr Bizos and myself –	8	Act, about shooting?
9	GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, not general, the	9	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I first recognise the
10	Minister of Police as prescribed by the Police Act and the	10	fact that you say this did not happen during my time,
11	Constitution.	11	that's number 1. Secondly, that you are asking for a
12	MR BIZOS SC: Yes. Now, Deputy Minister	12	speculative response from me and I would say again that
13	of Safety and Security, Susan Shabangu, on the 9th of April	13	people have the right to voice their opinion and their
14	2008 is recorded as having said, "You must kill the	14	views but we as police are not guided by that, we are
15	bastards if they threaten you or the community. You must	15	guided by prescripts.
16	not worry about the regulations. I want no warning shots.	16	MR BIZOS SC: If this had been said at
17	You have one shot and it must be a kill shot."	17	the end of June last year when you were appointed National
18	CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, if	18	Commissioner, what would you have done?
19	you're look in the exhibits that were handed in yesterday,	19	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I will again say that
20	FFF14 –	20	statement will not interfere with how we, as police,
21	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay.	21	execute our work. We are strictly regulated by our
22	CHAIRPERSON: - the publication by Mr	22	prescripts.
23	David Bruce, you'll see the passage which Mr Bizos has read	23	MR BIZOS SC: What would you have done?
24	is at page 14 and it's the first paragraph beginning on	24	Would you have called your men and said ignore this
25	that page. You might like to read it first before	25	"Minister's", in inverted commas – forget about my comment
1	Page 7258	1	Page 7260
1	answering.	1	- forget about this statement of the Minister, order number
2	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it?	2	- forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it?
2 3	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have.	2	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that?
2 3 4	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it.	2 3 4	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far
2 3 4 5	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it	2 3 4 5	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that
2 3 4 5 6	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic	2 3 4 5 6	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern
2 3 4 5 6 7	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You	2 3 4 5 6 7	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work – MR BIZOS SC: And ignore, and ignore the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations"	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work – MR BIZOS SC: And ignore, and ignore the Minister's statement?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work – MR BIZOS SC: And ignore, and ignore the Minister's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because I do not know – MR BIZOS SC: Would you say ignore the Minister's statement? CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think she was still answering the question, were you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative – MR BIZOS SC: I've asked you, I am asking	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative — MR BIZOS SC: I've asked you, I am asking CHAIRPERSON: No — no, Mr Bizos.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative – MR BIZOS SC: I've asked you, I am asking CHAIRPERSON: No – no, Mr Bizos. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work – MR BIZOS SC: And ignore, and ignore the Minister's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because I do not know – MR BIZOS SC: Would you say ignore the Minister's statement? CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think she was still answering the question, were you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not know what influences that statement, I have no control upon it. What I have control upon is to tell my members on how to professionally and regimentally to follow their prescripts, that I have control upon. Variables that I have no control
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative – MR BIZOS SC: I've asked you, I am asking CHAIRPERSON: No – no, Mr Bizos. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry – CHAIRPERSON: Give her a chance to finish	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work – MR BIZOS SC: And ignore, and ignore the Minister's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because I do not know – MR BIZOS SC: Would you say ignore the Minister's statement? CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think she was still answering the question, were you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not know what influences that statement, I have no control upon it. What I have control upon is to tell my members on how to professionally and regimentally to follow their prescripts, that I have control upon. Variables that I have no control upon really would just be taking away our energy. I would
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative — MR BIZOS SC: I've asked you, I am asking CHAIRPERSON: No — no, Mr Bizos. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry — CHAIRPERSON: Give her a chance to finish her answer. I'm sorry, I think it best to go back to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work – MR BIZOS SC: And ignore, and ignore the Minister's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because I do not know – MR BIZOS SC: Would you say ignore the Minister's statement? CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think she was still answering the question, were you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not know what influences that statement, I have no control upon it. What I have control upon is to tell my members on how to professionally and regimentally to follow their prescripts, that I have control upon. Variables that I have no control upon really would just be taking away our energy. I would advise them to do their work in the manner that they're
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative — MR BIZOS SC: I've asked you, I am asking CHAIRPERSON: No — no, Mr Bizos. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry — CHAIRPERSON: Give her a chance to finish her answer. I'm sorry, I think it best to go back to the beginning of the sentence and start again.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work – MR BIZOS SC: And ignore, and ignore the Minister's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because I do not know – MR BIZOS SC: Would you say ignore the Minister's statement? CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think she was still answering the question, were you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not know what influences that statement, I have no control upon it. What I have control upon is to tell my members on how to professionally and regimentally to follow their prescripts, that I have control upon. Variables that I have no control upon really would just be taking away our energy. I would advise them to do their work in the manner that they're supposed to do it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative — MR BIZOS SC: I've asked you, I am asking CHAIRPERSON: No — no, Mr Bizos. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry — CHAIRPERSON: Give her a chance to finish her answer. I'm sorry, I think it best to go back to the beginning of the sentence and start again. GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	- forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work - MR BIZOS SC: And ignore, and ignore the Minister's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because I do not know - MR BIZOS SC: Would you say ignore the Minister's statement? CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think she was still answering the question, were you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not know what influences that statement, I have no control upon it. What I have control upon is to tell my members on how to professionally and regimentally to follow their prescripts, that I have control upon. Variables that I have no control upon really would just be taking away our energy. I would advise them to do their work in the manner that they're supposed to do it. MR BIZOS SC: Let's take a couple more
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	answering. MR BIZOS SC: Have you read it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have. MR BIZOS SC: We'll read the rest of it. "I want no warning shots. You have one shot and that it must be a kill shot. I will not tolerate any pathetic excuses that you not been able to deal with crime. You have been given the guns, now use them." What effect would a statement, "You must not worry about the regulations" have on members of the police force? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative. MR BIZOS SC: I beginning your pardon? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The team I lead does not have an alternative — MR BIZOS SC: I've asked you, I am asking CHAIRPERSON: No — no, Mr Bizos. MR BIZOS SC: Sorry — CHAIRPERSON: Give her a chance to finish her answer. I'm sorry, I think it best to go back to the beginning of the sentence and start again.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 forget about this statement of the Minister, order number so and so is much more powerful than her voice, ignore it? Would you have done that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would not go as far as dealing with it but I would issue an instruction that says remember the protocols and the prescripts that govern how you should do your work – MR BIZOS SC: And ignore, and ignore the Minister's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Because I do not know – MR BIZOS SC: Would you say ignore the Minister's statement? CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think she was still answering the question, were you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not know what influences that statement, I have no control upon it. What I have control upon is to tell my members on how to professionally and regimentally to follow their prescripts, that I have control upon. Variables that I have no control upon really would just be taking away our energy. I would advise them to do their work in the manner that they're supposed to do it.

Page 7261 Page 7263 rights charter, not to take out some human rights - do you exhibit FFF14 -1 2 regard that as a lack of respect for the rights that are in CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, if you're quoting 3 human rights charters? Is it ironic? Is it sarcastic? Do 3 the passage in italics, it's actually November 2008. 4 MR BIZOS SC: I don't believe that -4 vou subscribe to it? 5 5 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, if that's the passage GENERAL PHIYEGA: I said in terms of that statement, given the context that was given, I really would you're quoting, all I'm saying is it's November 2008. I 6 6 7 7 don't want to interrupt you but you said 2009. like to reserve my opinion. 8 MR BIZOS SC: 8 MR BIZOS SC: The second part of the Sorry. 9 9 CHAIRPERSON: There's an earlier statement is to the following effect, "Now we are saying to reference to something in 2009 but that was the change of the police that we ourselves had an obligation as well to 10 10 11 strengthen the arm of these task forces so that they are 11 the name of the department, I think. 12 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, thank you, Mr Chair. 12 able, on the field, to teach those people a lesson, to 13 We don't believe that if you are faced with criminals armed 13 fight fire with fire. There is no other way on that." 14 with sophisticated weaponry, the police's task would be to 14 That is to be found on page 15 of the same document. take out some human rights charter. Mr Chairman, whilst we 15 CHAIRPERSON: The witness has been 15 looking at -. The field that's being spoken about appears 16 are dealing with Mr Bruce, may I just place on record to be the killing field where criminals are killing law 17 something about Mr Bruce? He is an expert who actually 17 18 gave evidence before the Constitutional Court in the 18 abiding citizens. 19 Walters case dealing with section 49. He is mentioned by 19 MR MAHLANGU: Possibly the question was 20 name in the judgment of Justice Kriegler as an expert. I 20 asked whilst I was interpreting, Mr Chairperson. 21 merely thought that it may be of some assistance because 21 CHAIRPERSON: The passage that was put there were questions yesterday, given an objection, and who 22 22 says they, that's the police, are able on the field to 23 is Mr Bruce. I think -23 teach those people a lesson and I'm just pointing out that CHAIRPERSON: 24 24 - referred to what it says the field referred to is described two sentences earlier as 25 on page 3 of this exhibit where he's described as the 25 being the killing field where criminals are killing law Page 7262 Page 7264 country's, I take it it must be one of the country's abiding citizens. 1 1 2 MR BIZOS SC: Did you -2 leading experts on issues relating to the police use of 3 force, but anyway -3 CHAIRPERSON: Just give the witness a 4 MR BIZOS SC: But that's by the way. 4 chance to answer the question. 5 5 CHAIRPERSON: - you've said what you've MR BIZOS SC: Sorry. said but to be fair to the witness, let's focus on the 6 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm looking at the 6 7 7 paragraph, I haven't heard the question. question you were asking her so that she can give us a 8 8 focused reply. CHAIRPERSON: Ask the question against, 9 9 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. Do you agree with Mr Bizos. 10 MR BIZOS SC: Do you agree with it? 10 that statement? 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm consistent with -11 CHAIRPERSON: In fairness, it should be pointed out to you that you were dealing with CIT heists, 12 MR BIZOS SC: That there is no other way, 12 13 cash in transit heists. It was in that context in which 13 other than killing. 14 the statement was made. 14 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm consistent with my 15 first answer. I - the context that sets out this, you GENERAL PHIYEGA: 15 I think it's a statement that was made in context and I wouldn't want to know, I see a paragraph, I see whatever. I really would 17 judge it and can I reserve my opinion? 17 like to reserve my opinion on this paragraph. 18 18 MR BIZOS SC: Whatever the context may MR BIZOS SC: This question of context, 19 be, as National Commissioner do you believe that, in law, I'm going to put to you what we will argue, that you are is a policeman entitled to kill a criminal because he is a 20 actually not prepared to say anything that may be any form 20 21 criminal? 21 of criticism of any superior politician or any of your 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not believe that colleagues, the police can do no wrong in your mind and police go out to kill people. Police you're not prepared to make any admission or condemnation 23 on the behaviour of any of them. MR BIZOS SC: Do you consider the 24 reference, the police's task would be take out some human 25 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I cannot ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

```
Page 7265
                                                                                                                           Page 7267
    again disagree or contest your standpoint but I would say I
                                                                        [11:45] CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                       The Commission resumes. I
    do not agree with what you say.
2
                                                                        understand that the Commissioner was delayed by urgent
3
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Did you study before you
                                                                        business to which she had to attend and so that's why we're
4
    accepted appointment or shortly thereafter, under what
                                                                        resuming late. We understand in the circumstances that
5
    circumstances may a policeman kill a criminal?
                                                                    5
                                                                        these problems arise. I see that the Kassack submission
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
6
                                      Before I took this
                                                                    6
                                                                        has now been handed to us, presumably we should give it an
7
                                                                    7
                                                                        exhibit number, should we, if it's going to be referred to.
    appointment really I was just acquainting myself like any
    ordinary citizen.
                                                                    8
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   It'll be FFF16, Mr
8
9
                                                                    9
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Is a policeman expected,
                                                                        Chairman.
    even though there is an armed suspect, to kill the suspect
                                                                   10
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
10
                                                                                                     Thank you.
                                                                               MS PILLAY:
    just because the suspect is armed? Have you read anywhere
                                                                   11
                                                                                                 Chair, it should be -
11
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
    in the law or what the duty of the policeman is under those
                                                                   12
                                                                                                   We have put a copy before
12
13
    circumstances?
                                                                   13
                                                                        the witness.
14
    [10:55] GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                         I think you earlier on
                                                                   14
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Let's ask Ms Pillay.
    took me to a number of sections of the Constitution, our
                                                                   15
                                                                        You'll forgive me if I say I prefer her views on what the
15
                                                                        exhibit number should be, to yours.
16
    Act, to talk about right to life and I think social
                                                                   17
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   So do I.
17
    respect. I think any other thing that the police does,
18
    other than following the prescripts, circumstances predict
                                                                   18
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     Yes, Ms Pillay?
                                                                   19
19
    what happens in that situation.
                                                                               MS PILLAY:
                                                                                                 It should be FFF17.
20
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Did you not think that
                                                                   20
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     FFF17. Sorry. Well, that
21
    those statements and others exhort the police to kill, not
                                                                   21
                                                                        saves us embarrassment, thank you very much. Before I
22
    to hesitate before firing, not to worry about the
                                                                   22
                                                                        remind the Commissioner, the National Commissioner that she
23
    regulations, to teach them a lesson and to use maximum
                                                                   23
                                                                        is under oath, I want to say something. I'm informed that
24
                                                                   24
    force, might that sort of talk have been influencing
                                                                        the family members will be leaving today during lunch time
25
    members of the force of various ranks to behave at Marikana
                                                                        for the Easter holidays and they'll be rejoining us on the
                                                        Page 7266
                                                                                                                           Page 7268
                                                                        16th of April. We wish them a safe journey back home and a
1
    in the manner in which they did on the 16th of August?
2
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                        blessed Easter holiday. We understand that they make great
3
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               Well, you say no. The
                                                                        personal sacrifices to come here to be present at the
4
    doctrine of maximum force is often used by members of the
                                                                        sittings of the Commission and we understand their reasons
5
    police and politicians and particularly Minister Mthethwa
                                                                        for doing so and respect them for that. National
    has referred to it publicly on several occasions. You can
                                                                    6
                                                                        Commissioner, you're still under oath.
6
7
    see it, Mr Chairman, in the document handed in by Kasak on
                                                                    7
                                                                               MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                                       Yes, I am.
                                                                    8
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
8
    pages 19 to 32.
                                                                                                    Mr Bizos, I take it you
9
                                                                    9
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 We've read the document, I
                                                                        want to question the National Commissioner now about
10
    don't know if the witness has had an opportunity.
                                                                        passages in exhibit FFF17?
                                                                   10
11
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               You have -
                                                                               CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.):
                                                                   11
12
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 I say we've read that
                                                                   12
                                                                        Yes, Mr Chairman, thank you. Commissioner, before you here
13
    document.
                                                                   13
                                                                        is the document exhibit FFF17. You had an opportunity of
14
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                   14
                                                                        reading the paragraphs that we asked the person, I think
                               Yes.
15
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 I'm not sure if the witness
                                                                   15
                                                                        the interpreter, have you had an opportunity of reading
    has had an opportunity to study it. It's now 11 o'clock,
                                                                   16
                                                                        paragraphs 7 to 10?
16
17
    so perhaps it would be appropriate for you to give the
                                                                   17
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     Is that pages 11 - is that
18
    witness the document that you're referring to, give her an
                                                                   18
                                                                        page 11?
19
    opportunity to read the relevant passage and perhaps after
                                                                   19
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   19.
    - because it's not fair to ask her the question before
                                                                   20
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     19? Oh, I see. Oh, it is
    she's had a chance to look at it - and you can resume your
                                                                   21
                                                                        another chapter.
22 cross-examination after the tea adjournment. Would that be
                                                                   22
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Yes, chapter 5, existence
23 in order? The Commission will now take the tea adjournment
                                                                   23
                                                                        of an unlawfulness of doctrine of maximum force.
24 and we'll have to perhaps reassemble in half an hour.
                                                                   24
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     Yes, I see.
       [COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES]
                                                                   25
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Section -
   ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE
```

Page 7269 CHAIRPERSON: You're ahead of me. 1 National Commissioner, you got to the relevant passage 2 3 before I did, is that right? 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I'm on the right 5 page. 6 CHAIRPERSON: Let's all stay there. 7 Carry on, Mr -8 Have you had an opportunity MR BIZOS SC: 9 of reading paragraphs 7 to 10? 10 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Advocate, I've tried to 11 use my cursory speed reading -12 CHAIRPERSON: Under pressure. 13 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Ja. 14 MR BIZOS SC: Well, what we are going to 15 say is that the use of force must correspond to the 16 seriousness of the situation in relation to standing order 17 262. At 11.3, "Should use of force be unavoidable it must 18 meet the following requirements" and I want to go through 19 the requirements with you. "It must be proportional to the 20 threat," on top of page 20, do you see that? 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I do see that. 22 MR BIZOS SC: Now, if we deal with 23 Marikana we have the following situation in relation to the 24 16th, 34 dead, 84 injured, most of them on the upper part of 25 their body. The police version is that they shot them in Page 7270 self-defence. Would you say that having regard to those 1 injuries and the absence of any injury on any police 2 3 officer, the action of the police was proportional? 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: My response would be in 5

understand that to be her attitude. 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: And the commanders. 3 Judge. 4 CHAIRPERSON: And the commanders too, so 5 the commanders are going to be questioned about this, I take it. There's going to be argument and we will then 6 7 have to give a finding -8 MR BIZOS SC: I understand -9 CHAIRPERSON: And her point, as I 10 understand her, is to say well, I don't want to, I'm not really able to express an opinion on this, I accordingly am 11 not able to answer the question. So you can't then say 13 that she said it was proportional because she - she doesn't 14 say whether it's proportional or not. 15 MR BIZOS SC: Am I not entitled to ask 16 her, as a high ranking officer in the police force, as to 17 whether there is, on the face of it, any sign of 18 proportionality? I must surely be entitled to test then 19 how she believes the situation -20 CHAIRPERSON: You're entitled to answer 21 that question but we must listen carefully to her answer 22 before we carry on. 23 MR MPOFU: Chairperson, sorry, I don't 24 want to barge in into this but our position on this particular objection is that if the witness says that the Page 7272

two parts. We are on record in my statement and in our 6 submission that indeed police acted in self-defence. On 7 the issue of proportionality, I am hoping that the debates 8 from the experts and from the commanders and the outcome of 9 this Commission would give a judgment on that. I am not 10 qualified and I don't feel comfortable to give an answer on 11 the proportionality matter. 12 MR BIZOS SC: Don't the figures mean 13 anything to you, Commissioner? Is it a miracle or an act of God that not a single scratch on any of the few hundred 14 15 policemen and so many deaths and so many injuries and you say that that is still proportional? 16 17 CHAIRPERSON: Before you answer, National 18 Commissioner, Mr Semenya has an objection. 19 MR SEMENYA SC: Well, the witness has not 20 said it was proportional. CHAIRPERSON: She can't answer. She says 21 22 it's merely a matter beyond her competence to say it was

23 proportional and she leaves it, presumably, I don't know if

argument and then for the report of the Commission. I

24 she says so in terms but she leaves it for counsel's

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

3 proportional attack on -4 CHAIRPERSON: Response to a threat. 5 MR MPOFU: Yes, Chair, to an attacker. 6 Correct, thank you Chairperson. 7 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, perhaps you can perhaps then revisit the question from the angle suggested 9 by Mr Mpofu. 10 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. The defence of the police is that they acted in self-defence, that was that 11 12 their lives were in immediate danger, this is why they shot 13 the people and killed so many and wounded so many. As an 14 intelligent head of the police, does it not appear to be 15 strange to you that there wasn't a single scratch on any 16 policeman and such a heavy death number due, result and 17 injuries? This is the question. As an individual, make an 18 honest answer. Tell us, do you feel that there is any 19 substance in the self-defence story? 20 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** You were saying where 21 there is substance in the argument of police for selfdefence. I say it is our submission that the police were 22 23 defending themselves. Yes, there is substance. 24 MR BIZOS SC: The question is, how did

they manage not to have a single scratch if there was this

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

police acted in self-defence, that in itself embraces the

element of proportionality because self-defence is the

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

```
Page 7273
                                                                                                                        Page 7275
    attack that they describe? Please come to terms with the
                                                                   1
                                                                      legislation.
2
    auestion.
                                                                   2
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Isn't that a defence of the
3
                                                                   3
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I do want to say the
                                                                      police in this issue, in this Commission, that we acted in
4
    police are trained and the police do their work
                                                                      self-defence, we used maximum force in order to save our
5
    professionally and I think it is those type of elements
                                                                  5
                                                                      lives? Isn't that your defence?
    that assisted them to be able to do their work in that
                                                                  6
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
6
                                                                                                        Advocate, it doesn't
7
    manner.
                                                                  7
                                                                      have a lot of the frills that you are mentioning -
8
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Do you think you've
                                                                  8
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    National Commissioner,
                                                                  9
                                                                      before you carry on Mr Semenya wants to, is objecting.
9
    answered the question?
10
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I have answered to the
                                                                      Yes, Mr Semenya?
                                                                  10
11
    best of my ability the way I understood the question.
                                                                  11
                                                                              MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                      The defence of the South
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                  12
                                                                      African Police Service in this Commission is that such
12
                                Well, we will leave it at
13
    that and argue that you are an example of the attitude that
                                                                      force as was used was in self-defence, we have never said
14
    I'm not prepared to admit that the police did anything
                                                                  14
                                                                      we used maximum force. I don't know what that means.
    wrong and I will - nothing that you place before me will
                                                                  15
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Mr Bizos, can you point to
15
    change my mind. Am I correct in that?
16
                                                                  16
                                                                      anything in either the opening statement or exhibit L or
17
                                                                  17
                                                                      any other document in which it appears that the defence
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Advocate, that's a
18
    conclusion you are coming to. I personally do not agree
                                                                  18
                                                                      advanced or to be advanced by the police in these
19
    with your conclusion but I cannot make you change your
                                                                  19
                                                                      proceedings is based on the doctrine of maximum force?
20
    conclusion.
                                                                  20
                                                                      Because that's essentially what you're putting to her.
21
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                 21
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                You see that the heading of
                                                                                                   Yes.
22
                                                                  22
    this article is "The existence and unlawfulness of the
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Mr Semenya says that's not
23
    doctrine of maximum force."
                                                                  23
                                                                      their defence but if you've got something to show that it
24
                                                                      is then perhaps you must let us see it. I won't disallow
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, I do.
                                                                  24
25
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Do you know of any law in
                                                                  25
                                                                      the question if you can point to something.
                                                      Page 7274
                                                                                                                        Page 7276
    the South African Constitution, in any Act or in any order
                                                                  1
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
1
    where maximum force is defined or directing when it may be
                                                                  2
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
2
                                                                                                   But if you can't, then I
3
    used?
                                                                  3
                                                                      think I -
4
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                  4
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  The statement by the
                                      Not to my current
5
    reasonable knowledge, unless I am shown otherwise.
                                                                      witness herself on the 17th in the second last paragraph,
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                      exhibit FFF5, "Police retreated" -
6
                                Yes. You would agree that
                                                                  6
7
    to your personal knowledge, maximum force in terms of
                                                                  7
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   On page? Sorry -
                                                                  8
8
    paragraph 8 is not consistent with the principles set out
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  - "systematically and were
9
                                                                  9
    in the above laws or in SAPS standing orders, would you
                                                                      forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves."
10
    agree with that?
                                                                  10
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Yes, I hear you reading it.
11
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      May I request you to
                                                                  11
                                                                      Where is it in the statement?
12
    again phrase that statement that you are asking me to
                                                                  12
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  On page, on the second page
    indicate whether I agree or do not agree with?
                                                                      of exhibit - penultimate paragraph of exhibit FFF5, her own
13
                                                                  13
14
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                I'm sorry - I'll read you
                                                                  14
                                                                      words.
    the paragraph that I read. "Maximum force is not
                                                                  15
15
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Yes - yes, I see, I see.
                                                                  16
16
    consistent with the principles set out in the above laws or
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  I accept that -
17
    in SAPS standing orders." Maximum force is something, an
                                                                  17
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   National Commissioner -
18
    expression made up by the police as an excuse for killing
                                                                  18
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        I've seen it.
19
    people but it's not in any law, that's what I'm putting to
                                                                  19
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   You see FFF5, page 2, three
20
                                                                  20
                                                                      lines from the foot.
    you.
21
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I have said that our
                                                                  21
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        Mm.
    protocols are clear and we operate according to our
                                                                  22
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   "The police were forced to
    protocols. What you are referring to, to say police -
                                                                      utilise maximum force to defend themselves." That's the
                                                                  23
24 maximum force, is something that is used by police to find
                                                                  24
                                                                      passage on which Mr Bizos relies. Perhaps you could repeat
   an excuse to kill people, I haven't seen it in any of our
                                                                      the question so that she can give a focused answer.
```

sitting here -

please.

CHAIRPERSON:

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

22

23

24

```
Page 7277
                                                                                                                          Page 7279
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Yes. This is the defence
                                                                        answer to you to say the police used that maximum force in
 1
    of the police in this case, despite the objection by my
                                                                        self-defence and the words that are sitting in this
 2
     learned friend that the police never used those words, you
 3
                                                                        statement which is a media statement, are not necessarily
 4
     used them in your statement.
                                                                        sitting in any legislation. Some may be, some not.
                                                                    5
 5
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     But what is the
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     No, no, I'm afraid that's
     question?
                                                                    6
                                                                       not really sufficient, where you get them from. I
 6
 7
                                                                    7
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Sorry? Are you asking a
                                                                        understand your answer but the question is, where did you
                                                                    8
                                                                        get the words from?
8
     question?
 9
                                                                    9
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Yes, you've made a
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         If I can - these are
     statement. I'm still waiting for the question.
                                                                   10
                                                                       English words, they don't come from any legislation.
10
11
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                I asked you whether you
                                                                   11
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    The Minister, Mr Nathi
    knew anything about maximum force, you said you knew
                                                                   12
12
                                                                        Mthethwa, at a time he was the Minister of Safety of
     nothing about it and my learned friend, in order to - never
13
                                                                   13
                                                                        Security and now is still Minister of Police, which is the
14
     mind the order to - my learned friend objected that the
                                                                   14
                                                                        same ministry isn't he?
     police never used the words "maximum force" as part of
                                                                   15
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         Correct, sir.
    their defence. And what I am telling you now is that in
                                                                   16
16
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    In an interview with the
    your own statement you used the words "maximum force" and
17
                                                                   17
                                                                        Weekend Argus in July 2009, "We are saying in dangerous
18
    the objection is therefore not supported by the facts. The
                                                                   18
                                                                        situations we will be flexible so that the police can use
19
     question to you is, why did you use the term "maximum
                                                                   19
                                                                        maximum force." And in full - I only have a -
20
    force" if it was not part and parcel of the police's
                                                                   20
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     Sorry to interrupt you, are
21
    defence?
                                                                   21
                                                                        you quoting again from paragraph 10 on page 20 of exhibit
                                                                   22
22
    [12:05] GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       Advocate, I will still
                                                                       FFF17?
23
    go back to what I said and I think it constitutes my
                                                                   23
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    Precisely, Mr Chairman, I
24
    response to you. I have said the police acted in self-
                                                                   24
                                                                        continue reading it -
25
                                                                   25
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
    defence.
                                                                                                     I think in fairness to the
                                                                                                                          Page 7280
                                                       Page 7278
 1
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 National Commissioner, do
                                                                    1
                                                                        witness, she must get an opportunity to look at it.
                                                                    2
 2
     you not understand the question?
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    Let me read it. "We are
 3
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       Maybe I don't.
                                                                    3
                                                                        saying in such dangerous situations we'll be flexible so
 4
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 You used the words "forced
                                                                    4
                                                                        that the police can use maximum force without these
 5
     to utilise maximum force." Did you use those words?
                                                                        surprises happening. When criminals shoot the police, they
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       It is in my statement,
                                                                    6
                                                                        boast about that, while the police are here to protect the
 6
 7
     yes -
                                                                    7
                                                                        public and to protect the property of the country. As long
                                                                    8
 8
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Did you use the words?
                                                                        as section 49 is there, these criminals will have a field
 9
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                    9
                                       Yes, I did.
                                                                        day, said Mr Mthethwa." You are aware of that statement
                                                                   10
10
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Next question, where did
                                                                        having been made by our Minister?
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
     you get the expression from, maximum force? What law or
                                                                   11
                                                                                                          I am not.
11
                                                                   12
12
     what order did you get the words from?
                                                                               MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                       Chairperson -
13
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   13
                                       This is a media
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     Yes, Mr Semenya?
     statement and not all the words that are sitting here are
                                                                   14
                                                                                                       We have followed the
14
                                                                               MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                   15
15
     sitting in laws.
                                                                        footnote, annexure B there, which is referenced to that
16
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Please answer the question.
                                                                   16
                                                                        statement. When we go to the link which is identified
17
     Where did you get the words from?
                                                                   17
                                                                        there, this quote does not exist at all.
18
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       It is my answer to you,
                                                                   18
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     I'm sorry, what page of
19
                                                                   19
                                                                        exhibit FFF17 are you referring to?
     to say -
20
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 You made them up?
                                                                   20
                                                                               MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                       That quotation ends with
21
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       - the words that are
                                                                   21
                                                                        a footnote 40 there.
```

CHAIRPERSON:

MR SEMENYA SC:

Yes.

says "[Annexure B]." When we go to annexure B with that

link, that quotation does not exist in the document.

In square brackets it

22

23

24

Give her a chance to answer

Ja. It is my, my

```
Page 7281
                                                                                                                       Page 7283
                                                                      to you. My answer to you is for them to use the necessary
 1
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Yes, yes, I see that. Yes,
                                                                  2
                                                                      force to defend themselves.
2
    Mr Bizos, you see if you look at page 35 there's footnote
                                                                  3
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
3
     39 and then there's a gap and then there's footnote 41.
                                                                                                  Not to kill them?
4
    Now there appears to be a problem of some sort.
                                                                  4
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       Advocate, my answer to
5
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 We'll investigate that, Mr
                                                                      you is that they should use the necessary force to defend
                                                                      themselves. You might not like my answer but that's my
6
    Chairman, we will go to the person that wrote it. There
7
     may be an explanation which we cannot -
                                                                  7
                                                                      answer to you.
8
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  The point is that until
                                                                  8
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  Are there requirements of
9
                                                                  9
     that's cleared up, it's not fair to put -
                                                                      what is necessary force?
10
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 I will not -
                                                                 10
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       The only requirements
                                                                      we can use are the prescripts that we have, the standing
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  - to the witness a
11
                                                                 11
     statement made by the Minister in respect of which there
                                                                      orders, the legislation that this country has. Those are
12
                                                                 12
13
     appears to be a question mark.
                                                                 13
                                                                      the requirements we use.
14
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 - I will defer further
                                                                 14
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  Is there one law for
15
     cross-examination.
                                                                 15
                                                                      criminals and another law for citizens, as far as the
                                  Yes, I understand.
                                                                      police are concerned, in the force that they are entitled
16
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                 16
                                 Page 24 of FFF14, we find
17
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                 17
                                                                      to use?
18
    the following - we just want to find the passage because I
                                                                 18
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       No.
19
    have it in notes and I want to find it in the document, Mr
                                                                 19
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  You took an active part in
20
     Chairman.
                                                                 20
                                                                      the planning of what happened in Marikana.
21
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                 21
                                  Are you referring to the
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       Perhaps what would help
22
                                                                 22
     passage -
                                                                      me to respond is to say what active part means.
23
                                                                 23
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Let me read from my notes -
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  You were the National
24
                                  - made on the 8th of July
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                 24
                                                                      Commissioner and you had a responsibility to lead any
25
    2011?
                                                                      police action - to take place on the 16th.
                                                      Page 7282
                                                                                                                       Page 7284
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               Yes.
1
                                                                  1
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        Yes, I am the National
           CHAIRPERSON:
2
                                Which is in the fourth
                                                                  2
                                                                      Commissioner. Yes, I take overall responsibility for
3
    paragraph on page 24.
                                                                  3
                                                                      policing.
4
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               Yes, that's where we are.
                                                                  4
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  You attended a meeting on
5
    Yes, let me read it from there. "There must be a good
                                                                      the 16th - on the 13th in the evening at Marikana.
    appreciation of the distinction between the need to use
                                                                  6
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
6
                                                                                                        Yes, I did.
7
    maximum force against violent criminals and minimum force
                                                                  7
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    It was the Monday, the same
    in dealing with fellow citizens." Are you aware that the
                                                                  8
8
                                                                      day -
9
    Minister made such a statement?
                                                                  9
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  It was the 13th.
10
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                 10
                                                                                                   - that the incident took
                                    No, I'm not aware.
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               Yes. If he did use maximum
11
                                                                 11
                                                                      place on the field near the railway line.
12
    force, as you did, what did you mean by maximum force?
                                                                 12
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  Yes.
13
                                                                 13
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                    I will not be able to
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Where two policemen were
14
    talk for the Minister but I, in my statement, was saying
                                                                 14
                                                                      killed and I think another wounded and some civilians
15
    the police had to use the necessary force to defend
                                                                 15
                                                                      killed -
16
    themselves.
                                                                 16
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  Well, what day were you at
17
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               We were forced to utilise
                                                                 17
                                                                      a meeting in Marikana in order to discuss Mr Scott's plan?
    maximum force. What did you mean by maximum force? You
18
                                                                 18
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       I was never in a
19
    used the words, what did you mean?
                                                                 19
                                                                      meeting where Mr – I was discussing Mr Scott's plan.
20
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                    I've just answered to
                                                                 20
                                                                                                   My understanding of her
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
21
    say the context I used was to say they must use the
                                                                 21
                                                                      evidence is, when she was told what happened on the field
    necessary force to defend themselves. That's what I meant.
22
                                                                      by the railway line she - the killing of two policemen,
           MR BIZOS SC: Doesn't it mean in police
                                                                 23
                                                                      wounding of another and the killing of civilians and so on
23
   circles, maximum force, kill them?
                                                                 24
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                 That is not my answer
                                                                 25
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  Marikana -
```

	Page 7285		Page 7287
1	CHAIRPERSON: - she then went to	1	MR BIZOS SC: Oh yes, no, I think
2	Marikana.	2	paragraph 25 I think is the –
3	MR BIZOS SC: Yes –	3	CHAIRPERSON: Paragraph 25 –
4	CHAIRPERSON: That was on the Monday the	4	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I was going to –
5	13th.	5	CHAIRPERSON: She says, that talks about
6	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.	6	- paragraph 25 talks about the 16th.
7	CHAIRPERSON: As far as I can recall,	7	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
8	Lieutenant Scott's plan was only formulated thereafter. I	8	CHAIRPERSON: The relevant paragraph here
9	could be wrong on that but that's my recollection.	9	I think is paragraph 20, where she says that she, at about
10	MR BIZOS SC: Let me get clarity. Was	10	11 o'clock that night she met operational officers at the
11	there a meeting on the evening of the 13th which you	11	JOC, she got an overview, emphasised the importance of
12	attended at Marikana?	12	ensuring efforts were made to prevent further loss of life,
13	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I have.	13	destruction of property. She urged them to seek assistance
14	MR BIZOS SC: Who else was there?	14	from other SAPS units and then she left and that's round
15	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have indicated in my	15	about 11 o'clock on the evening of the 13th. If you look at
16	statement, we can go to that.	16	exhibit L, slide 64 –
17	MR BIZOS SC: Go to that and tell us	17	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
18	please?	18	CHAIRPERSON: It appears that the
19	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would need some time	19	operational plan was finalised the following day, i.e. on
20	to go there.	20	the 14th.
21	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, it's paragraph, from	21	MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
22	paragraph 14 on, are those the people? General Mbombo -	22	CHAIRPERSON: So the question you asked
23	GENERAL PHIYEGA: From paragraph 12.	23	requires revision in the light of –
24	MR BIZOS SC: Not paragraph 14?	24	MR BIZOS SC: Thank you for the
25	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like to read it	25	assistance, I will. Was the, what was to be done,
1	Page 7286 from paragraph 12.	1	Page 7288
1 2	from paragraph 12.	1 2	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th?
2	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes?	2	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was
	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August	2	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to?
2	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from	2	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on
2 3 4	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August	2 3 4	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in
2 3 4 5	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-	2 3 4 5	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners
2 3 4 5 6	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant- General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before	2 3 4 5 6	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in
2 3 4 5 6 7	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in	2 3 4 5 6 7	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. Did you discuss it on any other day before the 16th?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. Did you discuss it on any other day before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police officers. I regarded the information that had been given	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police officers. I regarded the information that had been given to me by General Mbombo as sufficiently grave to cause me to travel to Marikana. I left Marikana on the same day, for Marikana on the same day, accompanied by the Provincial	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. Did you discuss it on any other day before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: Not before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police officers. I regarded the information that had been given to me by General Mbombo as sufficiently grave to cause me to travel to Marikana. I left Marikana on the same day, for Marikana on the same day, accompanied by the Provincial Commissioner of Gauteng, General Mzwandile Petros, and we	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. Did you discuss it on any other day before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: Not before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't approve of it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police officers. I regarded the information that had been given to me by General Mbombo as sufficiently grave to cause me to travel to Marikana. I left Marikana on the same day, for Marikana on the same day, accompanied by the Provincial Commissioner of Gauteng, General Mzwandile Petros, and we arrived at around 18H00. We met with Lieutenant-General	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. Did you discuss it on any other day before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: Not before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't approve of it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is not a question of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police officers. I regarded the information that had been given to me by General Mbombo as sufficiently grave to cause me to travel to Marikana. I left Marikana on the same day, for Marikana on the same day, accompanied by the Provincial Commissioner of Gauteng, General Mzwandile Petros, and we arrived at around 18H00. We met with Lieutenant-General Mbombo, Major-General Mpembe, Brigadier Calitz, the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. Did you discuss it on any other day before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: Not before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't approve of it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is not a question of approving because I have delegated authorities to those in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police officers. I regarded the information that had been given to me by General Mbombo as sufficiently grave to cause me to travel to Marikana. I left Marikana on the same day, for Marikana on the same day, accompanied by the Provincial Commissioner of Gauteng, General Mzwandile Petros, and we arrived at around 18H00. We met with Lieutenant-General Mbombo, Major-General Mpembe, Brigadier Calitz, the operational commander at the time" - and I have indicated	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. Did you discuss it on any other day before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: Not before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't approve of it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is not a question of approving because I have delegated authorities to those in command who are in operations to be able to do so.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police officers. I regarded the information that had been given to me by General Mbombo as sufficiently grave to cause me to travel to Marikana. I left Marikana on the same day, for Marikana on the same day, accompanied by the Provincial Commissioner of Gauteng, General Mzwandile Petros, and we arrived at around 18H00. We met with Lieutenant-General Mbombo, Major-General Mpembe, Brigadier Calitz, the operational commander at the time" - and I have indicated in my verbal submission here that because it was at the JOC	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: Not before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't approve of it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is not a question of approving because I have delegated authorities to those in command who are in operations to be able to do so. MR BIZOS SC: Did you not see the plan
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police officers. I regarded the information that had been given to me by General Mbombo as sufficiently grave to cause me to travel to Marikana. I left Marikana on the same day, for Marikana on the same day, accompanied by the Provincial Commissioner of Gauteng, General Mzwandile Petros, and we arrived at around 18H00. We met with Lieutenant-General Mbombo, Major-General Mpembe, Brigadier Calitz, the operational commander at the time" - and I have indicated in my verbal submission here that because it was at the JOC there could have been other people.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't approve of it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is not a question of approving because I have delegated authorities to those in command who are in operations to be able to do so. MR BIZOS SC: Did you not see the plan before the 16th?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	from paragraph 12. MR BIZOS SC: Yes? GENERAL PHIYEGA: "On the 13th of August 2012 at about 15:00 or much later, I received a call from the Provincial Commissioner of the North-West, Lieutenant-General Mbombo. She informed me that in the week before the 14th of August 2012 a situation had developed in Marikana and more particularly at Lonmin Platinum Mine, which claimed the lives of four people, including two security guards. This necessitated the deployment of more police officers to keep the peace. She advised me that violence has escalated, resulting in further deaths of five people. These casualties included four – two police officers. I regarded the information that had been given to me by General Mbombo as sufficiently grave to cause me to travel to Marikana. I left Marikana on the same day, for Marikana on the same day, accompanied by the Provincial Commissioner of Gauteng, General Mzwandile Petros, and we arrived at around 18H00. We met with Lieutenant-General Mbombo, Major-General Mpembe, Brigadier Calitz, the operational commander at the time" - and I have indicated in my verbal submission here that because it was at the JOC	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	discussed on the evening or night of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: When you say what was to be done, what are you referring to? MR BIZOS SC: Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th of what was the plan to be done in order to deal with the problems of Marikana miners gathering on the koppie? Was there a discussion on the evening of the 13th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: The evening of the 13th we did not discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't discuss the plan. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't see it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: Not before the 16th? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. MR BIZOS SC: You didn't approve of it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is not a question of approving because I have delegated authorities to those in command who are in operations to be able to do so. MR BIZOS SC: Did you not see the plan

Fmail: realtime@mweb.co.za

```
Page 7289
                                                                                                                          Page 7291
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 So the plan was implemented
                                                                       there. I didn't hear the question.
 1
    without you having any knowledge of what the police plan
                                                                   2
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
2
                                                                                                   You didn't get the
3
    was?
                                                                       question. Perhaps both of us should speak a bit more
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
4
                                      Indeed, because the
                                                                       loudly so that we can both communicate. You yourself in
5
    delegated authority of my powers is in the right hands for
                                                                       your capacity as National Commissioner took a personal
    those people who are in charge of operations to be able to
                                                                       interest in what was happening in Marikana.
6
7
    do what they are supposed to do. It is expected to them -
                                                                   7
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         It is true, Advocate.
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 To whom did you delegate
                                                                   8
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
8
                                                                                                   And we are not talking
                                                                   9
9
    your authority?
                                                                       about whether you would be responsible for an act done by a
10
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      My authority is first
                                                                   10
                                                                       sergeant in the Western Cape, for instance, it's outside
    and foremost delegated to the Provincial Commissioner of
                                                                   11
                                                                       your area - I'm sorry, what happened in, near Pretoria at a
11
    this province who, in turn, has the responsibility to
                                                                   12
                                                                       police station on matters that you knew nothing about.
12
                                                                   13
13
     delegate authority to other people. And furthermore, my
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         I think that was a
14
    authority is also delegated to the divisional
                                                                   14
                                                                       little bit long. I didn't understand what I have to
    commissioners, other specialists and experts in doing
                                                                   15
15
                                                                       answer
    particular things and they equally have the responsibility
                                                                   16
16
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    I think what Mr Bizos is
17
    to delegate to their sub-commanders.
                                                                   17
                                                                       saying is that if something happens in the Western Cape or
18
    [12:25] MR BIZOS SC:
                                   We have no doubt that you
                                                                       in Pretoria but you know nothing about it, that's one
                                                                       thing, but he says – the words he used were, what did you
    have power of delegation but do you accept responsibility
19
                                                                   19
    for what the people that you have delegated authority, did?
20
                                                                   20
                                                                       use, you were a party to, I think is the word you used, Mr
21
                                                                  21
                                                                       Bizos. Is that right, Mr Bizos? Did you say -
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      The Constitution does
                                                                   22
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
22
    say I have the responsibility to manage and control the
                                                                                                   Sorry -
23
                                                                  23
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Did you say she's a party
    service and I do manage and control the entire service.
                                                                       to something?
24
                                                                   24
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 But the question was, do
25
                                                                   25
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
    you accept responsibility for what your subordinates do or
                                                                                                   Yes.
                                                       Page 7290
                                                                                                                          Page 7292
                                                                                                     What exactly was the phrase
1
    don't do?
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                   1
                                                                       vou used?
2
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, I do.
                                                                   2
3
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Thank you. You take
                                                                   3
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Yes, she took part in the
4
    responsibility for any act or omission that may have been
                                                                   4
                                                                       discussions and kept abreast of the operations.
5
     performed by the South African Police Service in relation
                                                                   5
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    So he suggests that your
    to the events of the 16th of August?
                                                                       responsibility is different where you've taken part in
6
                                                                   6
7
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   7
                                                                       discussions and taken an interest in a particular
                                      I'm going to qualify my
    response. I said to you, I've already answered you on the
                                                                   8
8
                                                                       operation.
9
                                                                   9
    responsibility part and my qualification is this, the
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   May I make it quite clear -
```

```
10
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Is that the question?
    service employs 200 000 members and it is not a monolithic
10
                                                                  11
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   - that she was not a mere
11
    block. It is made up of individuals who know that they
12
    have responsibilities to carry. So at any given time, as I
                                                                  12
                                                                       bystander.
                                                                  13
13
    accept responsibility, I also in a matrix session look at
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    You've heard that now. He
    the roles of the individuals and even in our submission we
                                                                  14
                                                                       says you were not a mere bystander, you took part in the
14
                                                                  15
                                                                       discussions and you took an interest in what was happening
15
    talk right at the beginning, our opening statement attests
                                                                  16
                                                                       and therefore he suggests that you have a different kind of
16
    to that matter to say there is discipline, there is
17
    individual responsibility within a collective. So that
                                                                  17
                                                                       responsibility from what would be the case if some sergeant
18
    matrix relationship is very crucial as I address my taking
                                                                  18
                                                                       did something at a police station outside Pretoria. Is
                                                                  19
19
    responsibility and overall control of this organisation.
                                                                       that the question?
                                                                  20
20
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                You had made yourself a
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   That's the question, thank
21
    party to what your force, in your language, were doing at
                                                                  21
                                                                       you, Mr Chairman.
22 Marikana.
                                                                  22
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         I would argue
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I didn't hear you.
                                                                  23
                                                                       differently and my argument would be this, you appositely
23
24
         MR BIZOS SC:
                                Pardon?
                                                                  24
                                                                       refer to my role as the National Commissioner who manages
25
            GENERAL PHIYEGA: I didn't hear you
                                                                       and controls the organisation and I agreed to that. I also
```

Page 7293 have said through my delegated authority my tentacles go 2 right down to the last sweeper in the organisation. So I am connected to the organisation. The delineation you are 3 4 trying to make does confuse me a bit because even the 5 5 matters that you are mentioning, I am linked to through the same principle that I've mentioned earlier on of my 6 6 7 connectivity with the sweeper. 7 8 MR BIZOS SC: National Commissioner, I 8 9 9 have a document before me, a statement of one Duncan George Scott which has not yet been put in, Mr Chairman - which 10 11 has been put in but not given an exhibit but -11 12 CHAIRPERSON: 12 When we came on the podium 13 13 this morning we were given, it was one of the documents 14 that was on the table. 14 15 MR BIZOS SC: It needs an exhibit number. 15 CHAIRPERSON: FFF18, Ms Pillay? 16 17 MS PILLAY: That's correct, Chair. 17 18 CHAIRPERSON: I'm correct in saying this 18 19 hasn't been an exhibit before? 19 20 MS PILLAY: It hasn't been marked as an 20 21 exhibit before. 21 22 CHAIRPERSON: 22 Right, so this will be 23 23 marked exhibit FFF18. Has the witness got a copy? 24 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 24 25 25 MR BIZOS SC: Would you please turn to Page 7294 1

Page 7295 Major-General Annandale implemented the hostage negotiation concept and called in the SAPS crisis negotiators to engage with the protesters. During the early hours of the morning on Tuesday, the 14th of August 2012, I carried out a site visit of the area with Sinclair from Lonmin Mine for orientation purposes. From 05:30 I started working on an operational strategy which would provide the operational concept for a deployment over the next three days, as approved by the senior command of the JOC." Now lapses of memory are not unusual in proceedings such as that we are engaged in. Had you forgotten about your meeting on Monday evening and the decisions that were taken there, earlier on when you denied that you took part in any meeting and you denied that you discussed the plan? CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I'm not sure that that question is quite fair in the circumstances. What paragraph 7 that you've read says is that there was a discussion about what was called peaceful resolution and it was said that the strategy, if successful, would defuse the situation without the need for tactical intervention. In the next paragraph which you read, Colonel Scott says that he started working on the operational strategy from 05:30 the next morning. That obviously relates to the tactical intervention to which he refers in the previous paragraph. MR BIZOS SC: But the middle of paragraph

paragraph 6 on page 4 and please read it out loud and clear 2 for all to hear? 3 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** "After the initial 4 briefing, police briefing, the National Commissioner and 5 her delegation went to a meeting with the Lonmin 6 management. Thereafter the National Commissioner's 7 delegation returned and - returned and a second meeting was 8 held that evening at 23H00 with the operational officers. 9 It was generally accepted that the situation had escalated 10 with increasing loss of life and it was necessary to 11 develop a co-ordinated strategy to resolve the situation." 12 MR BIZOS SC: Read paragraph 7 please? 13 GENERAL PHIYEGA: "It was discussed that 14 in hostage release operations the STF would always use 15 dialogue first through the SAPS hostage negotiators, before 16 opting to resolve a situation with a tactical option and 17 recommended that the same course of action be utilised 18 here, namely that the protesters first be engaged by SAPS 19 hostage negotiators to enable them to seek peaceful resolution before moving to an intervention to enforce the 21 law. This strategy, if successful, would defuse the 22 situation without a need for a tactical intervention and allow for a peaceful resolution." 23 24 MR BIZOS SC: I will read part of

paragraph 8. "The next day, Tuesday the 14th of August,

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

3 days, as approved by the senior command of the JOC. 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 5 CHAIRPERSON: So what does that mean? 6 MR BIZOS SC: It could only have happened 7 the previous night. 8 CHAIRPERSON: What happened the previous 9 night? 10 MR BIZOS SC: The discussion about the 11 plan. 12 CHAIRPERSON: Well, the discussion 13 appears from the previous paragraph to be that they decided 14 they'd try to have a peaceful resolution and thereafter it 15 would appear, on the next day the operational strategy 16 started being worked on from 05:30 the next morning. So 17 there wasn't an operational strategy at all until after Mr 18 Scott had worked it out - Colonel Scott had worked it out 19 and he only started working at 05:30. So I'm not sure that 20 the question the way, as you've framed it, is necessarily 21 fair. I'm not saying you can't ask questions on these paragraphs, obviously you can but I think that it does 23 appear that the operational strategy didn't exist by 24 midnight on the 13th and only started being worked on at 05:30 the next morning, but anyway let's - perhaps you can

Page 7296 8, working on an operational strategy which provides the

operational concept for deployments over the next three

```
Page 7297
                                                                                                                           Page 7299
    take it further than that but I don't think the question
                                                                        draft of the plan, without any discussion with the senior
1
    the way you originally framed it was entirely correct.
                                                                    2
                                                                        members including yourself?
2
                                                                    3
3
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                The basic design was agreed
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                           In my testimony I've
4
    to the night before if the three paragraphs are read
                                                                    4
                                                                        spoken of a JOC as a multi-faceted unit that brings
5
    together, Mr Chair.
                                                                    5
                                                                        together multi-faceted commanders, operators, in one room
6
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Maybe the way to do it is
                                                                    6
                                                                        and Scott could never have alone developed this plan. He
7
                                                                    7
    to put to the witness that that's the way you read it and
                                                                        worked with those he was with in the JOC and he indicates
                                                                    8
                                                                        in his statement that on the 14th in the morning they
8
    ask her whether she agrees and take it from there.
9
                                                                    9
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Do you agree, do you agree
                                                                        started working on this plan.
    that there was discussion, was - what was to happen in the
                                                                    10
                                                                        [12:45] MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                       You and your counsel have
10
    next three days during your meetings on the evening and
                                                                    11
                                                                        repeatedly told us about the unprecedented loss of life
11
                                                                    12
                                                                        that occurred on the 16th of August.
12
    night of the 13th?
                                                                    13
13
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I don't agree.
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
14
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Were the following words
                                                                    14
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                     I assume that you mean loss
    used during your discussions the night before - a basic
                                                                    15
                                                                        of life as a result of police conduct.
15
    design, negotiate, pursue a peaceful resolution and if that
16
                                                                    16
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                           I am talking about
17
    fails, a tactical intervention? Were those words used
                                                                    17
                                                                        unprecedented loss of life, not only for the 16th, for the
18
    during that night?
                                                                    18
                                                                        entire period. It was a lot.
19
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I think it is important
                                                                    19
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                     But it is said in the
20
    to note that in a conversation such as that one where there
                                                                    20
                                                                        context of what happened in Marikana on the 16th.
21
    isn't a verbatim recording, it is very difficult to
                                                                   21
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                           Yes, it remains
    remember as you put the matters but I can say issues around
22
                                                                   22
                                                                        unprecedented.
23
    a peaceful negotiation have always been top of our mind and
                                                                   23
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                     May I ask you to speak up
24
    we discussed that and I can say in the, at that evening we
                                                                    24
                                                                        so that I can hear you? I'm -
                                                                    25
25
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
    continued to talk about a peaceful resolution.
                                                                                                           Yes, it was
                                                        Page 7298
                                                                                                                           Page 7300
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Perhaps paragraph 71 of
1
                                                                    1
                                                                        unprecedented.
    exhibit L, slide 71 may refresh your memory that those
                                                                    2
                                                                               MR BIZOS SC:
2
                                                                                                   Yes. You have a very
3
    matters that are set out in the various stages 1 to 6, that
                                                                        impressive academic CV, Commissioner. You can say thank
```

4 they may have been discussed on Monday night. 5 MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, the calendar date on that slide is the 14th of August 2012. 6 7 CHAIRPERSON: I accept that but Mr Bizos 8 says if you read that, it may jog your memory as to what 9 had been discussed the previous night. That's all Mr Bizos 10 says. Now that you've emphasised that what she's been asked to read to jog her memory is in fact something from 11 12 the 14th, then I think there's no danger of the witness 13 being overreached, as it were, by the question. So carry 14 on, Mr Bizos. 15 MR BIZOS SC: Thank you. Have you got exhibit L in front of you? 17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I do. 18 MR BIZOS SC: Please have a look at what it says on slide 71 and that may refresh your memory, whether these things were discussed and approved by you on 20 21 the evening of the 13th. 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have said we did not discuss the operational strategy on the 13th. 23

Colonel Scott made up his own plan on the 14th, or his first

So are you suggesting that

MR BIZOS SC:

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

you, if you want. 5 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think that's a better 6 way. With the humility that I have as a person, I can only 7 say thank you. 8 MR BIZOS SC: Did you study history? 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Ja, when I was in high 10 school I was using a book called Boyce. 11 MR BIZOS SC: You are interested in 12 history? 13 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Well, it was to tardy 14 to read, needed a lot of information. 15 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. I'm going to quote something from you and ask you whether you've heard it 16 17 before. "Those who cannot remember the past are condemned 18 to repeat it." Have you ever heard that before? 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, no, but I've 20 learned today. 21 MR BIZOS SC: It was said by a very wise 22 man, if I can give you the name if you want to, philosopher 23 George Santana, Spain, a high degree economic in the United

States and elsewhere. Would you agree with it that we

sometimes are condemned to repeat the unpleasant things of

24

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

	Page 7301		Page 7303
1	the past?	1	misquote my friend but I'll try my best to remember what he
2	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I will also respond	2	said, others were not armed, they peacefully left the
3	with a quote that says an organisation that doesn't learn	3	scene.
4	does not grow. Then I will agree.	4	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think you would also
5	MR BIZOS SC: What do you remember about	5	read somewhere in our documents and I think even in the
6	Sharpeville?	6	statements that those that were walking away, most of them
7	GENERAL PHIYEGA: People who died.	7	were putting down their weapons.
8	MR BIZOS SC: I beg your pardon?	8	MR BIZOS SC: I want to deal with
9	GENERAL PHIYEGA: People who died.	9	numbers. Was the plan to disarm 200 to 300 or 3 000?
10	MR BIZOS SC: People who died. Do you	10	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, those details
11	remember how many?	11	my commanders will deal with but the plan was to encircle,
12	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In their 60s.	12	disarm and disperse those who were there.
13	MR BIZOS SC: 69. And how many were	13	MR BIZOS SC: I'm going to put to you
14	wounded, do you remember?	14	that the film that we have seen shows the vast number of
15	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm post-50, I don't	15	people unarmed. Do you accept that? You can, because my
16	remember.	16	learned friend would have objected if I had put it wrongly.
17	MR BIZOS SC: There were 180 people.	17	Do you agree that the majority of the people were unarmed,
18	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm just saying, I'm	18	strikers protesting for the right to earn a better wage?
19	post-50 age-wise. My delete function is very active.	19	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do know that there
20	MR BIZOS SC: It's, 180. They were shot	20	were people who were armed and even the pictures that you
21	by the police.	21	talk about will show us that there are people that are
22	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I recall.	22	armed.
23	MR BIZOS SC: Mostly in the back.	23	MR BIZOS SC: I want you to accept for
24	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm understanding.	24	the purpose of my next question that, that I have correctly
25	MR BIZOS SC: And the people who were	25	described the number of people, that the majority that are
23	MIN BIZOS 30. And the people who were	25	described the number of people, that the majority that are
	Page 7302		Page 7304
1	wounded were mostly wounded in the back.	1	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be
2	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following.	2	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed.
	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police		shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of
2 3 4	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was?	2 3 4	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say
2	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't.	2 3 4 5	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority.
2 3 4 5 6	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence	2 3 4	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept
2 3 4 5	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and	2 3 4 5	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is?
2 3 4 5 6 7	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that	2 3 4 5 6 7	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question. CHAIRPERSON: I think counsel is entitled	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time. MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question. CHAIRPERSON: I think counsel is entitled	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time. MR BIZOS SC: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question. CHAIRPERSON: I think counsel is entitled to ask it again if it's relevant to this phase of his cross-examination. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Then I will refer to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now, are you busy with the former or the latter? MR BIZOS SC: At this stage I —
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question. CHAIRPERSON: I think counsel is entitled to ask it again if it's relevant to this phase of his cross-examination.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now, are you busy with the former or the latter?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question. CHAIRPERSON: I think counsel is entitled to ask it again if it's relevant to this phase of his cross-examination. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Then I will refer to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now, are you busy with the former or the latter? MR BIZOS SC: At this stage I —
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question. CHAIRPERSON: I think counsel is entitled to ask it again if it's relevant to this phase of his cross-examination. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Then I will refer to our opening statement.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now, are you busy with the former or the latter? MR BIZOS SC: At this stage I — CHAIRPERSON: At this stage of your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question. CHAIRPERSON: I think counsel is entitled to ask it again if it's relevant to this phase of his cross-examination. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Then I will refer to our opening statement. MR BIZOS SC: 3 000 in the opening	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now, are you busy with the former or the latter? MR BIZOS SC: At this stage I — CHAIRPERSON: At this stage of your cross-examination.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question. CHAIRPERSON: I think counsel is entitled to ask it again if it's relevant to this phase of his cross-examination. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Then I will refer to our opening statement. MR BIZOS SC: 3 000 in the opening statement, all fully armed in the first version. GENERAL PHIYEGA: We did say so, Judge. MR BIZOS SC: In the second version, that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now, are you busy with the former or the latter? MR BIZOS SC: At this stage I — CHAIRPERSON: At this stage of your cross-examination. MR BIZOS SC: - for an acceptance that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	wounded were mostly wounded in the back. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm following. MR BIZOS SC: Do you know what the police defence was? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, I don't. MR BIZOS SC: They acted in self-defence and they were praised for their actions by Dr Verwoerd and his Minister of Police. GENERAL PHIYEGA: But we also know that they were not armed. MR BIZOS SC: Yes, that may be. That may be. Whilst you raise this question, how many people did you have to deal with – 300 or 3 500 in this, in Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, I've already answered that question. CHAIRPERSON: I think counsel is entitled to ask it again if it's relevant to this phase of his cross-examination. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Then I will refer to our opening statement. MR BIZOS SC: 3 000 in the opening statement, all fully armed in the first version. GENERAL PHIYEGA: We did say so, Judge.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	shown on the film and on the evidence that is going to be led were unarmed. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think short of counting, I would be very irresponsible to say majority/minority. MR BIZOS SC: You're not going to accept an assurance from me that that is what the evidence before the Commission is? GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, because I wasn't even on the scene. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, just to get clarity at the moment, there are two possible aspects in respect of which this point is important. The first is what actually happened. The second is what the witness's understanding was at the relevant time. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now, are you busy with the former or the latter? MR BIZOS SC: At this stage I – CHAIRPERSON: At this stage of your cross-examination. MR BIZOS SC: - for an acceptance that there were unarmed –

```
Page 7305
                                                                                                                              Page 7307
                                                                                MR BIZOS SC:
1
    actual facts were.
                                                                                                     You have praised your
2
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 The facts are.
                                                                         police officers to the sky on the 17th and the 20th. The
                                                                         expert engaged by your police force says from still and
3
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Now the actual facts I
                                                                         video images taken by SAPS between 12 and 16th August 2012,
4
    think are quite conveniently stated in paragraph 56 of Mr
                                                                         the militancy of a relatively small number of protesters,
5
    de Rover's statement which you might read, but that of
                                                                     6
                                                                         around 300 out of 400, was quite apparent - 300 out of
    course is - he talks about a relatively small number of
6
7
                                                                     7
                                                                         4 000, I'm sorry, yes. This is your expert -
    protesters, around 300 out of 4 000, then he goes on to
    describe how they're dressed -
                                                                     8
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          Yes
8
9
                                                                     9
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                     - employed by your police
10
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                         force, who must have been given this information by your
                                  And how they were armed and
                                                                     10
11
    so on.
                                                                         colleagues, contrary to what you said on the 17th and the
                                                                     11
12
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Yes.
                                                                     12
                                                                         20th that they faced 3 000 people and that you congratulated
13
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                         them for what they had done. Please do not try and avoid
                                  Because that appears to be
                                                                     13
14
    what the police now accept because that's what the expert
                                                                     14
                                                                         the question. Assume that your expert is correct, what
    says, but I take it if you put it to her that way she'll
                                                                         were you planning for, 3 000, 3 050, 4 000 or 4 050 or of a
15
    accept it too but still the question is, are you concerned
                                                                         couple hundred, what were you planning for?
    with what actually was the position or what she thought at
                                                                     17
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          You've dealt with a lot
17
18
    the time?
                                                                     18
                                                                         of things here and I can't just go yes, no - 16-24.
                                                                     19
19
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                 No, I want to put, let me
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      I think it's a question
20
    put the question.
                                                                     20
                                                                         with a whole lot of sub-paragraphs -
21
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                    21
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          Absolutely.
                                  Alright.
22
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                     22
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      Would you like to deal with
                                Having regard to the
23
    evidence that I have mentioned to you and what the Chairman
                                                                    23
                                                                         them one by them?
                                                                     24
    of the Commission has said, were you planning the
24
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          I would like to -
                                                                    25
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      Would you like to deal with
25
    dispersement and arrest of 3 000 people when the plan that
                                                         Page 7306
                                                                                                                              Page 7308
                                                                         them now or would you like to deal with them after the
    was being put together from the Tuesday morning, if you
1
                                                                         lunch adjournment?
2
    will, to the Thursday, how many people in your view were
3
    there that were armed and had to be dispersed, disarmed and
                                                                     3
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          I will deal with them
4
    arrested - between 2 to 300 or 3 000 or 3 500 or, as one of
                                                                     4
                                                                         after lunch.
                                                                     5
5
    the generals says, 4 500? What figure did you work on?
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      The Commission will take
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                     6
                                                                         the lunch adjournment and resume - please, if people make
6
                                      Advocate, I think this
7
    Commission would benefit really intensely from listening to
                                                                     7
                                                                         noises, I'm giving you a warning now, if people make noises
                                                                     8
8
    those who were on the scene when it comes to the type of
                                                                         from the auditorium while the Commission is in session I
9
                                                                     9
    questions you are asking. I cannot speculate. I can only
                                                                         will ask that they be asked to leave. I don't want to do
10
    say -
                                                                     10
                                                                         that because I'm sure everybody wants to hear what's
11
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                     11
                                 Commissioner -
                                                                         happening but there's a minimum of behaviour that's
12
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      - what I've answered
                                                                     12
                                                                         expected from those who are in the auditorium and I expect
13
    you is based to the best of knowledge that I have but the
                                                                     13
                                                                         people please to respect that. This is an important aspect
    intricacies that you are asking me can best be answered by
                                                                     14
                                                                         of the matter. It's only fair to everybody that the
14
                                                                     15
15
                                                                         Commissioner be given an opportunity to deal fully with
    those who are positioned to better do so. I can't
                                                                     16
                                                                         this very important question and for that reason I'm now
16
    speculate on such serious issues. And I have said in our
17
    statement, we have said 3 000, that's my understanding, the
                                                                     17
                                                                         adjourning until 2 o'clock.
18
    best knowledge that is here but I'm sure my commanders,
                                                                     18
                                                                                [COMMISSION ADJOURNS
                                                                                                               COMMISSION RESUMES]
19
    when they come here with the statements that are given,
                                                                     19
                                                                         [14:03] CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                         The Commission resumes.
    they would be able to - those details, granular matters,
                                                                     20
                                                                         National Commissioner, you're still under oath.
21
    they would be able to deal with because those are related
                                                                     21
                                                                                MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                                        s.u.o.
22 to the scene.
                                                                     22
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      I see that some thoughtful
           MR BIZOS SC: You as the leader have
23
                                                                     23
                                                                         person has given us some more reading matter in the form of
    taken responsibility for what has happened.
                                                                         an article by Mr Haysom. Presumably we will hear more
25
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                   Correct.
                                                                         about it, but before we do that, you were going to answer
```

```
Page 7309
                                                                                                                       Page 7311
    the question that you were asked by Mr Bizos before we took
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  And was that one of the
                                                                  1
    the adjournment. Do you want him to repeat it, if he can
                                                                      reasons why you praise your police force in very generous
 2
                                                                      terms on the 17th and on the 20th?
 3
    still remember it, or -
                                                                  3
 4
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Yes, Judge -
                                                                  4
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
 5
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Or will you be able to
                                                                  5
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  On what did you base your
    answer it without it being repeated?
                                                                      praise?
                                                                  6
 6
 7
                                                                  7
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     No, I would request
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       I am on record having
                                                                      said I praise them for having performed their duty in a
8
    that he repeats it again.
 9
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                      professional manner, following protocol, following
                                 Mr Bizos, can you remember
    the question that you asked?
                                                                      prescripts, spending many hours working. That's what I
10
                                                                 10
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                 11
                                                                      praised them for.
11
                               I ask my colleagues to
                                                                 12
12
    refresh my memory, as I can't.
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  If subsequent evidence
13
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Alright.
                                                                 13
                                                                      shows that the majority of the people at Marikana were not
14
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                I'll try and -
                                                                 14
                                                                      armed, would you suspect that you were not told the truth?
15
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 No, in fairness to the
                                                                 15
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       I'm on record this
                                                                      morning saying it doesn't matter whether it's one, whether
    witness I think you should do it.
16
17
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               Yes, I'll try and break it
                                                                 17
                                                                      it's three, members who protest armed, remain our concern
18
    up.
                                                                 18
                                                                      as police.
19
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Thank you.
                                                                 19
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                  It's a question of
                                                                 20
20
           CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.):
                                                                      credibility, Commissioner. If your force told you that
21
    National Commissioner, you know that we have differences in
                                                                      they faced 3000 armed people, and there is evidence that
    the evidence about the number of armed people at Marikana.
22
                                                                 22
                                                                      that was not true, surely you have to change your mind
23
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     I have gathered that,
                                                                 23
                                                                      about the veracity and the honesty of the people that told
24
    Sir.
                                                                 24
                                                                      you that they faced 3000 armed people?
                                                                 25
25
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               Yes, the people that
                                                                                                       Advocate, I don't think
                                                      Page 7310
                                                                                                                       Page 7312
    briefed you immediately after the event – and when I say
                                                                      this has got to do with my personal credibility. I have
 1
    immediately, between the 16th and the 20th - what did they
 2
                                                                  2
                                                                      responded and I've said any time there is an illegal
 3
    tell you? That there were 3000 armed people at Marikana?
                                                                  3
                                                                      protest, and that illegal protest has people who are
 4
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Yes.
                                                                  4
                                                                      carrying arms, we remain fairly concerned as police.
                                                                  5
 5
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Now that is a lot of armed
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   We're not talking about any
    people, and that must have influenced your view of the
                                                                  6
 6
 7
    conduct of the police, or the propriety of the conduct of
                                                                  7
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Mr Bizos, I fear there may
    the police, before you exonerated them on the 17th and on
 8
                                                                      be a misunderstanding between you and the witness. You
 9
    the 20th?
                                                                  9
                                                                      spoke about credibility, which she took as being a
10
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I think the information
                                                                 10
                                                                      suggestion that her own credibility was on the line. I
11
    has been consistent, and we also are aware that in the
                                                                      didn't understand your question to be to that effect.
                                                                 11
12
    process there were talks around how the crowd reacted,
                                                                 12
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Nο
13
    groups, large groups, so it's a lot of information that was
                                                                 13
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Am I correct?
14
    informing the -
                                                                 14
                                                                                                   No, it's the credibility of
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
15
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                 15
                                Please answer the question.
                                                                      the informers to her.
16
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 She is answering the
                                                                 16
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Yes, yes. She was
17
    question. Let her carry on. Carry on.
                                                                 17
                                                                      concerned, I think, that her credibility is being attacked.
18
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Were you told that there
                                                                 18
                                                                             MR BIZOS SC:
19
    were 3000 armed people, by your commanders?
                                                                 19
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    And you understand he's
20
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I've answered yes.
                                                                      suggesting that the people who gave you the information,
21
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                Yes, did you believe them
                                                                 21
                                                                      their credibility is under attack. So perhaps Mr Bizos
22
    that there were 3000 armed people at Marikana?
                                                                      should rephrase the question, because we've had this
                                     To the best of my
         GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                 23
23
                                                                      interruption -
24 knowledge and trusting the bona fides of my commanders,
                                                                 24
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        Yes.
                                                                 25
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    - and then you can deal
```

Page 7313 Page 7315 with it. issue for us as police and for me as the National 1 Commissioner, is whether these members are armed in a 2 2 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Thank you for that 3 clarification. The credibility of the information you are 3 protest that is supposed to be peaceful and they are 4 talking about, and I again say if there is an illegal supposed not to be armed. That's a very serious concern 5 5 protest and people are armed, we as police, it doesn't for me. 6 matter how many, we as police will remain very concerned. MR BIZOS SC: Whether you were told the 6 7 7 Whether it's 3000, whether it's 300, whether it's 2, truth about the numbers, or you were lied to, makes no whether it's 7, we'll remain very concerned because it 8 difference to you? 8 9 9 calls for certain actions from us. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Sir, I presume where we 10 MR BIZOS SC: National Commissioner, do 10 are having the difference is what is a nexus for me and 11 you not understand the purport of my question? Surely if what is a nexus for you. The nexus for me is whether these 11 your police force faced 3000 armed men, they may or may not 12 12 members are marching legally, (1), and whether they are have been entitled to use the force that they did in order 13 13 armed. to kill and wound so many people. If in fact you were lied 14 14 MR BIZOS SC: If you were lied to by 2700 15 to, that there were only 300 armed people, would it not 15 people, it made no difference to you? make a difference in assessing the credibility and the 16 16 GENERAL PHIYEGA: At this point in time I worth of your force? 17 17 would say to you I don't believe that anyone of us here 18 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I've already responded 18 would even be able to put an audit of the numbers of people to say I truly believed the feedback I was given by my that are there. We are all having guestimates; as you have 19 19 20 commanders. 20 put it some are saying 4500, some are saying 3000. It was 21 MR BIZOS SC: Please answer the question. 21 a large crowd. 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. 22 MR BIZOS SC: Why don't you want to 23 MR BIZOS SC: If the evidence shows the 23 answer the question whether it makes any difference to you statement of your counsel to the witness, the statement of 24 whether your, the people under you misrepresented the 24 position to you by 2700 people that were allegedly armed? 25 whoever had briefed the expert is 2700 people more than you Page 7316 Page 7314 were told, will that make no difference to you? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** And against the, in our 1 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: The difference it would statement we have stated what to the best of our knowledge 3 not make. 3 are the facts, and misrepresentation to my mind even at 4 MR BIZOS SC: I beg your pardon? 4 this point in time doesn't appear. 5 5 GENERAL PHIYEGA: The difference that it MR BIZOS SC: Right, National would not make. I would note the number, 2700, 5000, 3000 Commissioner, we go on to the next point. You say that 6 6 7 7 this was unprecedented. 8 MR BIZOS SC: 8 No, but you judged your **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I did say. 9 9 force and praised them -MR BIZOS SC: Did you have regard to what 10 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I haven't finished -10 happened in Uitenhage on the 21st of March 1985? MR BIZOS SC: If you found out -11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 11 In my statement I do 12 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I haven't finished 12 mention that post 1994 where I am talking about the 13 responding to you -13 statistics of the new South African Police Service, we have 14 MR BIZOS SC: - that the information that 14 never encountered anything like that, and this is why I 15 15 was given to you even gave statistics to say in the past three years we've 16 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, sorry, let her 16 handled 33000 unrests. Some were peaceful, some were not 17 finish her answer. Please, let her finish her answer and 17 peaceful. In the 18 years of existence of this country we've handled close to 150000, and we have never 18 then you can ask a question. 18 19 MR BIZOS SC: 19 experienced anything like this. Yes 20 CHAIRPERSON: 20 MR BIZOS SC: History prior to 1994 is, Proceed, National 21 Commissioner. 21 do you believe that what happened before during the 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, you're apartheid regime is a good example to look at so that we do talking about numbers. You're throwing them forward, more, 23 23 not repeat the same mistakes? 24 less, even, whatever. I'm saying the numbers as you 24 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think in a rational suppose would not be an issue for me. What would be an

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

environment all those issues are taken into account.

2

3

4

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

23

24

25

CHAIRPERSON:

the facts you're putting are entirely correct. My

Page 7317 MR BIZOS SC: Should we look to the 1 history of the past in order to avoid a repetition of that 2 3 unfortunate history? 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm sure there are 5 relative references that have to be used, because I'm using precisely the 18 years to show that a lot of experience, 6 7 and good experience, has been amassed by the police and we have continued to sustainably manage this type of protest 8 9 because of experience and the training, new training, new approach that we've had as police, and this is why I'm 10 saying this is unprecedented given the new South African 11 Police Service. 12 13 MR BIZOS SC: I will repeat the question. 14 Do you believe that it is not necessary for us to look to 15 the prior history, prior '94, in order not to commit the same mistakes that were committed by the apartheid regime 16 17 police? 18 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I've already responded 19 to you, Sir. Under rational circumstances you can use 20 history. 21 MR BIZOS SC: We can? 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Under rational 23 circumstances you can use history. 24 MR BIZOS SC: Do you say rational or 25 irrational?

Page 7319 periods that we're talking about people didn't have the 2 right to protest, and maybe if I can continue, and they, you know, our Constitution is so articulate, yes, you have the right to protest and you have the right to do it peacefully, without being armed. 6 MR BIZOS SC: Well, on the one version 7 there were 2000, at least 2700 people there that were not armed, and according to Mr Semenya they dispersed peacefully. Now in view of your answer, it may be that 10 those who were armed could possibly be called criminals. 11 Those that were there to protest against their wages, what 12 crime did they commit? What was their crime, 2700 on that 13 version? 14 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** But you do say they 15 walked away. 16 MR BIZOS SC: After the shooting, after 17 the gas, after the helicopters. 18 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** And I also said earlier 19 on, Advocate, that remember, we were dealing with a mix of 20 things. There was an illegal protest. There were people 21 who were armed in that protest, and ours really was just to 22 encircle them, to disarm them, and to disperse them. 23 That's what we were here to do.

Page 7318 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Rational. 1 2 MR BIZOS SC: Rational? 3 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Mmm. 4 MR BIZOS SC: Rational. Because in 5 Uitenhage on the 21st of March 20 protesters died, or were 6 killed, and numerous others were injured and the defence 7 was self-defence and Mr Louis Le Grange, the then Minister 8 of Police and Law & Order said, "We were forced to use 9 maximum force to defend ourselves. The police had no 10 alternative," sorry, "the police had no alternative but to 11 open fire in self-defence." The common factor was that no 12 policeman had a scratch. Then during the uprising in 13 Soweto from 1976, a couple of years thereafter, the South 14 African Police killed a few hundred people at different 15 times in marches or gatherings in Soweto and other urban 16 areas throughout the country. Their defence was always, we 17 did it in self-defence. There wasn't a scratch on any policeman. We don't want to follow that example, do we? 18 [14:23] GENERAL PHIYEGA: Absolutely not, and the South African Police Service is not. 21 MR BIZOS SC: Is it a mere coincidence that their defence appears to be the same? 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Maybe I could say, to 23 24 talk to my response to you, is that we are in a new dispensation where people can march, and during those two

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

that after his second speech a number of people left, and I think that's borne out by some of the videos in fact. So it wasn't just that people left after the shooting, or the teargas, or water cannon. A substantial number, I think, according – we'll perhaps look at the videos again and see whether this is so, but my impression is a substantial number left after Mr Mathunjwa's second speech and so I think the question you put has to be modified in the light of that.

MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I relied on what was

recollection of the evidence was that Mr Mathuniwa said

Mr Bizos, I'm not sure that

Page 7320

put by my learned friend to the witness, Mr Chairman, but now that I am reminded, I'll amend the question. Either before or after the shooting many unarmed people left voluntarily. They were not armed. The plan that the police put up in order to disperse 3000 people on the subsequent evidence and the evidence of the expert for the police, shows that in truth and in fact there were people, protesters who were not armed. If they were shot at, if they were gassed, if they were victims of stun grenades, for fear from helicopters and the killing of other people gathered a little bit in front of them, all this, all this is attacking people who had committed no crime. They're not criminals. Would you agree?

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

I'm sure this

```
Page 7321
    Commission will make a finding on that. I'm not able to
                                                                       it, if I'm giving my CV and my résumé, it is important for
    give an opinion now -
                                                                       me to tell the truth and I'm being prudent and I'm sharing
2
3
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                The Commission wants your
                                                                   3
4
    help.
                                                                   4
5
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I'm not able to give
    you an opinion. I'm not fit to give that type of answer.
                                                                   6
6
7
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                   7
                                Why are you not fit to give
                                                                   8
8
    an opinion?
9
                                                                   9
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Number 1, I was not on
    the scene, and secondly, this Commission has taken a lot of
                                                                  10
10
    submissions that I'm not privy to and a lot of input from
11
                                                                  11
12
    members, from us, from experts, from anybody, and I think
                                                                  12
                                                                  13
13
    after good consideration of everything, that type of
14
    question can be answered.
                                                                  14
15
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                For the sake of
16
    completeness I want to deal with what happened in the Vaal
                                                                  16
17
    Triangle where my learned friend Mr Semenya and I were on
                                                                  17
18
    the same side of the people of the Vaal Triangle. Again
                                                                  18
19
    the police shot into a march in the Vaal Triangle. They
                                                                  19
20
    killed nine people. They injured quite a number. A
                                                                  20
    commission of inquiry was held. Judge Richard Goldstone
21
                                                                  21
    ordered that six of them should be charged with murder by
                                                                  22
22
23
    the attorney-general. Unfortunately the attorney-general
                                                                  23
24
    of the time in the early 90s didn't charge them. Indeed,
                                                                  24
25
    during the apartheid regime people could shoot and kill
                                                       Page 7322
     people at demonstrations with impunity. Will you accept
1
                                                                   1
                                                                   2
2
     that in our Constitutional Order that is not permitted and
3
     those who actually kill people without justification should
                                                                   3
4
     be punished?
5
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       Yes, I do, and that is
                                                                   6
     the type of organisation I'm serving.
6
7
                                                                   7
            MR BIZOS SC:
                                 Do you think that your
8
     organisation had regard to the history of the past when
                                                                   8
9
```

what I am. MR BIZOS SC: Did you include it in your statement as a possible excuse for your performance in relation to what may have happened at Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, that's your interpretation. I've said I shared my CV. MR BIZOS SC: I don't understand your answer - this is why I sought advice from my learned friend on my right - neither does he. What do you mean by what you've said? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** What I was asked to do, what I did here and what I led, what I responded to when I was here, I was talking about my curriculum vitae, where I've been, what I am, what I do. The -MR BIZOS SC: Not as an excuse? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** The interpretation you are giving, that is not mine, Sir, and I don't agree with MR BIZOS SC: You say no? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I don't agree with it. MR BIZOS SC: Does that mean that you take full responsibility in your personal and official capacity for everything that happened at Marikana on the Page 7324 16th?

they did what they are said to have done, on either version, at Marikana? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I would not be able to say, to answer on that, but I'd be able to say to you when the organisation did what they did, what they took into account are the laws, the prescripts, the SOPs, the guidelines that demands them to give citizens a service. MR BIZOS SC: In your statement, paragraph 6, you stated, and I quote, "It is common knowledge that I have no previous experience as a police officer." You said that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Very correct. MR BIZOS SC: Why did you say that?

GENERAL PHIYEGA: It's transparent and

It is a fact.

And what is the relevance

GENERAL PHIYEGA: I don't understand that question. MR BIZOS SC: Which part don't you understand? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Totality of it. MR BIZOS SC: Do you believe that your lack of experience may make you less responsible for what 9 happened? 10 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** No. CHAIRPERSON: 11 I'm not quite sure I 12 understand your question. I don't understand what's meant 13 by responsible in this context. A person can be 14 vicariously responsible for things done by his or her 15 subordinates, without any personal blame for what was done. 16 A person can also be personally responsible for things that 17 happened, if one has, the person has blame of some sort. 18 Now you said, "Do you take responsibility in your personal 19 capacity and in your official capacity?" Now responsibility in her official capacity would, I take it, 21 be probably vicarious responsibility, or vicarious liability. Responsibility in her personal capacity would 23 of course be something else. That's the way you introduced 24 this topic. Now you're talking about responsible, so perhaps I think – I don't know whether the witness needs

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

RCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

GENERAL PHIYEGA: MR BIZOS SC:

10

11

12

13

14 15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

of that fact?

12

13

14

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

25

11

Page 7327

Page 7325

explanation, but I would like it, what you mean by

- 2 responsible, because there are different forms of
- 3 responsibility. I think to be fair one should know what
- 4 form you're busy with in the question.

MR SEMENYA SC:

5 MR BIZOS SC: Well, there is a third type

of joint responsibility together with others. Do you feel 6

- 7 that in view of your participation in authorising, in
- making yourself, identifying yourself with your commanders 8

Chair, the question

- 9 with what happened, makes you responsible for what
- happened, if indeed any wrongful act was committed? 10

12 assumes a fact not in evidence. There was never any -

13 CHAIRPERSON: There are two problems with

14 the question. The first is, it assumes a fact not in

evidence, and secondly it still doesn't explain what's 15

meant by responsible. But anyway, I suppose I shouldn't 16

- 17 have said that without giving Mr Bizos a chance to reply.
- 18 I'm not sure that she's ever admitted she authorised
- 19 anything. That's the point Mr Semenya makes. You stated
- 20 it is something that was self-evident on the table already.
- 21 I'm not sure that that assumption is necessarily justified.
- 22 The second point is you still haven't explained what you
- 23 mean by responsible. Do you mean in asking her the
- 24 question, "Do you think you're personally responsible
- 25 because of what you did?" or "Do you think you're
 - Page 7326
- responsible because your subordinates did it and in the 1
- 2 course and scope of their duties and you're the head of the
- 3 organisation, and in that sense you are vicariously
- 4 responsible?" So I think you should deal with those two
- 5 points, if I may say so, before you proceed with the
- question. 6
- 7 MR BIZOS SC: May I try and explain, Mr
- 8 Chairman? We have in mind to argue to the Commission who
- 9 are the people who are responsible for any wrongdoing at
- 10 Marikana on the 16th. I wanted to give an opportunity to
- 11 say I am responsible or I am not responsible.
- 12 CHAIRPERSON: Is that what you -
- 13 Whether -MR BIZOS SC:
- 14 CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, Mr Bizos -
- 15 Whether it's vicarious -MR BIZOS SC:
- 16 CHAIRPERSON: No, no, I think to be fair
- 17
- 18 MR BIZOS SC: Whether it's joint, or any
- other responsibility, responsibility is a responsibility. 19
- 20 CHAIRPERSON: You know, I understand
- 21 that, but I think to be fair to the witness you should
- 22 indicate what kind of responsibility you're asking her
- about because obviously if the police acted in the course
- 24 and scope of their duties, and acted wrongly, she will be -
- well, not necessarily in her personal capacity but she as
- Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

the police force, the police – no. I mustn't use military

- 2 terms - the police service will be, insofar as it's a legal
- 3 entity, will be responsible for that, even if she's free of
- 4 any personal blame at all. If of course she was somehow
- 5 involved personally and was involved in conduct which
- 6 attracts personally liability to her, she would be of
- 7 course responsible, legally responsible in her own right,
- 8 not only in her official capacity. Now that's a
- 9 distinction which is blurred by the way you ask the
- 10 question. That's the first point.

The second point Mr Semenya makes is that you put to her on the basis of what she authorised. I've listened very carefully to her. I haven't heard her admit that she herself authorised anything. I may have missed something, but Mr Semenya's objection I think is that the assertion by you that she authorised something is not in accordance with the evidence as we have it so far. So perhaps you can deal with those two points.

MR BIZOS SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman. May I ask a couple of preliminary questions? Did you authorise the actions that were taken by the police force on the 16th of August?

23 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I'll go back and answer 24 in the elaborate manner.

CHAIRPERSON: - saying it, but you know,

Page 7328

- there's nothing wrong with yes or no as an answer.
- Obviously you'll be entitled to expand on that, but the
- 3 direct question, you know, it's a, what we called earlier
- 4 an Oprah Winfrey question, the answer is yes or no and then
- of course obviously depending on whatever answer you give,
- 6 you're entitled to expand and explain.

GENERAL PHIYEGA: Judge, the problem is that statement is very loaded and I worry about that to say

9

7

10

CHAIRPERSON: Answer the question in your

own way. 11

12 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Ja, I'd love to answer

13 that, Judge, and I'm saying, I've explained that and it's 14 coming back again, because I've spoken about my role, I've

15 spoken about the delegation of authority, I've spoken about

all that, but this is coming back again and I'm going to go 16

- 17 back exactly there to say there are levels of
- 18 responsibility, and I've also spoken about the fact that
- 19 I'm not talking about a monolithic block. There are
- 20 individuals in this and there are levels, that whole issue
- 21 of cascading responsibilities and whatever, I'm overall
- responsible and in charge, but inside that there are
- 23 certain processes, and I've already answered and
- 24 articulated those. That's why I say the question is
- 25 loaded.

Page 7329 Page 7331 [14:43] MR BIZOS SC: I must ask you this to say on the 14th when the plan was done I was not there question, because I don't know precisely what you mean by and I don't know what was sitting in the plan, because I 2 what you have said. Did you know of the plan and its 3 don't need to know. 4 strategy, and did you approve it? 4 MR BIZOS SC: Did you hear that your 5 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have answered that 5 colleagues, or your commanders say that the 16th was D-day? the plan I did not participate in. Those that had the 6 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I've never heard that. 6 responsibility to do so did it. I do not know it. 7 MR BIZOS SC: 7 We'll take it up with you 8 MR BIZOS SC: 8 You plead ignorance? later on certain other documents that we will produce. In 9 9 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** That's a deep word. your statement in paragraph 7 to 11, includes a number of facts and figures about the SAPS in general. It's entirely 10 No. 10 unclear to us why you have included police population MR BIZOS SC: 11 11 Please speak up. 12 ratios, but I wish to deal specifically with paragraph 11, **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Advocate, when you say 12 which deals with the significant prevalence of police 13 I plead ignorance, is it the same as do I know, did I 13 14 14 participate in the plan? attacks in killings. Providing figures on attacks of 15 MR BIZOS SC: No, I'm asking in answer to police in 2010 and 2012, 907, together with fatalities, 174. You then mentioned the support structures in place 16 your previous answer for the members and their families. Have I summarised your 17 CHAIRPERSON: No, no, no, that's a fair 18 question by her. When you say, "Do you plead ignorance?" 18 statement correctly? 19 do you mean, do you say you did not know? That's the 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 20 question she asks and I think she's entitled to an answer 20 MR BIZOS SC: Why did you include this 21 21 information in your statement? before she gives you her own answer. 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 22 MR BIZOS SC: It made logical sense That's precisely what I 23 23 for me to talk about it. mean, and the question was that she knew of the plan and 24 MR BIZOS SC: What was its relevance to 24 strategy and approved it. It's a simple question which 25 requires a simple answer. what you were speaking about? Page 7330 Page 7332 GENERAL PHIYEGA: As a strategic head of 1 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I know that there are people who must do the plan and know the intricacies of police, as you said from 9, 8, 10, I was talking about the 2 3 that, and these are the people who were in the JOC. I do 3

4

5

6

7

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

23

24

25

4 not have to know those details. 5 MR BIZOS SC: Did you know what the plan said and what the strategy was to be followed in pursuance 6 7 of that plan? 8 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I know that whatever 9 plan they have to do, they will do it within the prescripts that they are supposed to do it. 10 11 MR BIZOS SC: And if they fail to do it, 12 do you feel that you are responsible? If they fail to do it, even though you may have approved of it, do you say 13 that you are not responsible? 14 15 MR SEMENYA SC: Again, Chair, there's no 16 evidence of the Commissioner approving any plan, and she 17 has repeatedly given that answer. 18 MR BIZOS SC: Are you saying that you 19 didn't know what the plan was? 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: In my job I do not need 21 to know that. CHAIRPERSON: That's not an answer. I 22 know that you don't need to know. The question is, did you 23 know?

GENERAL PHIYEGA: I said, I have answered

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

capacity, what we have, how we are, comparing with others, because even the experts that are presenting here are doing similar comparisons. That's what I was talking about. MR BIZOS SC: Did you believe that if you brought to the Commission's attention the troubles that the police had, that that may be a reason for justifying what they did at Marikana? GENERAL PHIYEGA: That is not true. MR BIZOS SC: Well, according to the Independent Police Investigation Directorate, in 2011 to 2012 financial year there were some 720 deaths as a result of police action. You included the figures of the police fatalities. Why did you not include figures of deaths and injuries caused by police actions in the same period? GENERAL PHIYEGA: For my understanding, are these deaths in cells or deaths where? MR BIZOS SC: It includes the deaths. including the deaths of people in police custody. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think what would also help us is whether the 720, just for my understanding to be able to respond, were these people dying of natural causes, death because of police, illnesses, and all those. What's the breakdown?

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

```
Page 7333
                                                                                                                         Page 7335
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                The term used by the
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    What I'm asking you, is
 1
                                                                   1
    organisation is "the result of police action." I don't
                                                                   2
                                                                       that from scene 1 or scene 2 -
2
                                                                                                   I'm not promising that
3
    think they included illness or other natural causes.
                                                                   3
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
4
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      What my memory serves
                                                                   4
                                                                       there will be, because we are not acting for the people who
5
    me, which may not be the best memories, that that type of
                                                                   5
                                                                       have told, or that we heard from -
                                                                   6
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
    figure, when I saw it in IPID, it talks about deaths in
                                                                                                    Okay, so you can't answer
6
7
                                                                   7
    cells and there is a breakdown of some of those numbers. I
                                                                       my question.
8
    just don't have my numbers with me now.
                                                                   8
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Yes.
9
                                                                   9
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                The question is this. Why
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    So I can understand on the
10
    did you not mention it if you wanted to give a balanced
                                                                  10
                                                                       basis of material we already have before us that that may
11
    view of what the attitude of people was towards the police,
                                                                  11
                                                                       well be argued very strongly in the case of, some anyway,
    and what the attitude of the police was towards the people
                                                                  12
                                                                       of the deaths at scene 2. Whether that's correct or not of
12
13
    of South Africa? Why didn't you give both figures?
                                                                  13
                                                                       course is another matter, but I was interested to know
14
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Advocate, why I have
                                                                  14
                                                                       whether the evidence that's going to be led will also
15
                                                                  15
                                                                       relate to scene 1, or can't you tell me at this stage?
    that really is to talk about police and their work, and
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   Not from us. This is why I
16
    this is why I even added EHW, which is our employee health
                                                                  16
17
    and wellbeing, to say under this strenuous task, how do we
                                                                  17
                                                                       cautiously -
18
    help police to continue to be able to do their work. I
                                                                  18
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Oh, okay.
19
    wasn't comparing deaths, and that's the true reason why I
                                                                  19
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   I cautiously said -
20
    added that paragraph. What you're raising is a completely
                                                                  20
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Yes, thank you.
21
    new dimension.
                                                                  21
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                   - it's what I have been
22
           MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                  22
                                Did you mention the number
                                                                       informed by other parties here that they have evidence of
23
    of police deaths, which are regrettable and we don't want
                                                                  23
                                                                       this. If it's there, they will lead it and we will argue
24
    to be understood that we consider deaths of policemen of
                                                                  24
                                                                       it. According to paragraph 75 of Colonel De Rover's
25
    any lesser sadness or importance than deaths of other
                                                                       affidavit - Mr De Rover, FFF11, Chairman -
                                                       Page 7334
                                                                                                                         Page 7336
                                                                                                     What paragraph are you
    citizens, but what I am concerned about in your statement,
1
                                                                   1
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
2
    that it may give the impression that what happened at
                                                                   2
                                                                       referring to?
3
    Marikana, and more particularly what happened a few days
                                                                   3
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    75. TRT stands for what?
4
    before with the death of two policemen, as regrettable as
                                                                   4
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          Tactical Response.
5
    it may be, that Marikana may be considered as an act of
                                                                   5
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    Tactical Response. NIU
    revenge again people protesting and not being compliant
6
                                                                   6
                                                                       stands for?
7
    with police directions.
                                                                   7
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          National Intervention
8
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   8
                                     No, that was never in
                                                                       Unit.
9
                                                                   9
    my thoughts.
                                                                                                    STF stands for?
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                  10
10
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               Yes well, there may be
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         Task Force.
    evidence before the Commission which may suggest that there
11
                                                                  11
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    Special?
12
    was an element of it, but we won't take it any further with
                                                                  12
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          Task Force.
    you at this stage. You know that -
13
                                                                  13
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    Are they all under your
14
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                  14
                                                                       command?
                                Mr Bizos, this evidence
15
                                                                  15
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
    you're talking about, does that relate to scene 1 or scene
                                                                                                          Yes, they are under my
    2 or both? Because I can understand -
16
                                                                  16
                                                                       command under ORS, that is a division of SAPS.
17
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               No, the -
                                                                  17
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    He makes a statement, which
18
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                I can understand -
                                                                  18
                                                                       I want to read to you. "These three units have no
19
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               The two police deaths.
                                                                  19
                                                                       responsibility or equipment for frontline handling of crowd
20
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                No, no, no, no, I
                                                                  20
                                                                       management situation, neither is that their task." Is Mr
21
    understand the killing on the 13th. The question is whether
                                                                  21
                                                                       De Rover correct or not?
22 what happened on the 16th was somehow in revenge for that.
                                                                  22
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                          Yes, he's right.
    I'm saying, or you're saying there's going to be evidence
                                                                  23
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     Mr Bizos, I see you're
24 about that, or may be.
                                                                  24
                                                                       looking for something.
           MR BIZOS SC:
                               There is. I -
                                                                  25
                                                                              MR BIZOS SC:
                                                                                                    Yes.
```

Page 7337 Page 7339 CHAIRPERSON: I also see it's 3 o'clock. MR BIZOS SC: 1 1 But they required your So I see you're busy with the point; I take it you want to 2 2 authority, you direction, for those units to -3 finish that point first before we take the adjournment? 3 GENERAL PHIYEGA: To say mobilise 4 MR BIZOS SC: Yes, I'm just asking for 4 capacity and give support. I do not specify what type of the relevant documents from my colleagues, yes. Was that a 5 5 capacity. question as to whether we should -6 So the fact that there were 6 MR BIZOS SC: 7 CHAIRPERSON: 7 I'm in your hands. I'm units, TRT, NIU and STF, with your initiative or saying you're busy with the point; perhaps you want to 8 8 participation? round off the point or finish it off before we take the 9 9 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** It is true that I have 10 adjournment. said to those who are responsible for various - whether 10 MR BIZOS SC: 11 No, if -11 it's uniform police, TRT, to say assist with capacity. 12 CHAIRPERSON: So I'm in your hands, you 12 They would use their expertise to say who and what 13 tell me what you want to do. 13 capacity. MR BIZOS SC: 14 I'll appreciate it if I 14 MR BIZOS SC: The three units that I 15 have an opportunity to get the two documents that I asked 15 mentioned, are they special units? for before putting the question. GENERAL PHIYEGA: 16 16 Yes, they are special CHAIRPERSON: Right, we'll take the tea 17 17 units under our ORS division. 18 adjournment. We hope to resume at quarter past. 18 MR BIZOS SC: Under who? 19 [COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES1 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Operational Response 20 [15:29] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes. 20 Unit. 21 You're still under oath, National Commissioner. Mr Bizos. 21 MR BIZOS SC: Are they responsible for 22 MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA: 22 **Public Order Policing?** SIIO23 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR BIZOS SC (CONTD.): 23 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Just before we 24 National Commissioner, in your capacity as such were you 24 adjourned we've read a paragraph that talks about the 25 responsible in the final result to get reinforcements from responsibility of those units. They are not responsible -Page 7338 Page 7340 1 other places and to a particular place? 1 there is Public Order Policing. 2 MR BIZOS SC: Is the management of crowd 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, as the head I do 3 have to talk to other heads to assist the head that is 3 control the primary responsibility of the Public Order 4 responsible for this province. 4 Policing? 5 5 MR BIZOS SC: Were you asked to arrange GENERAL PHIYEGA: In a primary sense, for a number of units to come to Marikana on the 16th? yes, but as you've read 75 it does tell you how else public 6 7 7 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not arrange, but I order is supported. 8 8 give permission for provinces to support. MR BIZOS SC: We're not talking about the 9 9 MR BIZOS SC: Did you give permission and support; we are talking about the primary responsibility. 10 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I've already said yes. 10 support -11 MR BIZOS SC: Yes. Now you have read 11 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I did. 12 MR BIZOS SC: - for units from other 12 paragraph 75 of FFF11, Mr De Rover's affidavit. 13 13 areas and the -**GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Mmm. 14 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I did. 14 MR BIZOS SC: Have you got it in front of 15 - the units that eventually 15 MR BIZOS SC: you? finished up were done on your recommendation? 16 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I do. 16 17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I gave permission 17 MR BIZOS SC: Please read out aloud for 18 for mobilisation of capacity. 18 everyone to hear what that paragraph says. 19 MR BIZOS SC: Was it your decision to 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: "TRT, NIU and STF have second the Tactical Response Units, TRT, NIU and STF, to no responsibility or equipment from frontline handling of 20 21 Marikana? crowd management situations, neither is that their task. 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Under the broad They are there to support POP personnel in situations where permission that I've given, the various people would do so, 23 high-risk confrontation with individual crowd members the divisional commissioners, the provincial commissioners. occur. Their typical task is one of isolation, So that is tactically done by those people. containment, and arrest of such individuals in assistance ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

	Page 7341		Page 7343
1	of POP personnel."	1	on us, these numbers were calculated by adding up the
2	MR BIZOS SC: Their speciality is to deal	2	personnel figures reflected in slides 136 to 147 of exhibit
3	with bank robberies. Yes?	3	L, which is a police document. You see that? You accept
4	GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is one of their	4	that?
5	specialities.	5	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I accept the numbers
6	MR BIZOS SC: Cash in heist, transit –	6	you've given. I didn't see it.
7	CHAIRPERSON: Cash in transit heists, I	7	MR BIZOS SC: I beg your pardon?
8	think you –	8	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I trust that it is
9	MR BIZOS SC: I'm so sorry, yes.	9	sitting there.
10	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.	10	MR BIZOS SC: You're prepared to accept
11	MR BIZOS SC: Terrorists.	11	that they are correct? They come from your documents.
12	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.	12	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do. That's why I'm
13	MR BIZOS SC: And hostage situations.	13	saying I trust that it is sitting there. We didn't open
14	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.	14	the presentation now.
15	MR BIZOS SC: They may be, the	15	MR BIZOS SC: Yes. Subject to your
16	specialised units may be called to support the Public Order	16	qualification it is clear, if the figures are correct, that
17	Police if considered necessary.	17	the tactical unit members outnumbered the POPs members at
18	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.	18	the rate of nearly two to one. Would you accept that?
19	MR BIZOS SC: And they of necessity have	19	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I know we are dealing
20	to play a secondary role in relation to the management of	20	with statistics, but I still would request that those that
21	gatherings.	21	were on the field on that day, those that were responsible
22	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.	22	for actually commissioning these people, because they're
23	MR BIZOS SC: They also have very high	23	coming here, I would like them to answer those questions so
24	velocity and deathly guns, deathly weapons, deadly weapons.	24	that I do not confuse this august gathering.
25	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.	25	MR BIZOS SC: Well, you have to oversee
1	Page 7342	1	Page 7344
1	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples	1	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to
2	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were	2	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you?
	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any	3	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is
2 3 4	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another	2 3 4	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are
2 3 4 5	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order	2 3 4 5	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I
2 3 4 5 6	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control	2 3 4 5 6	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer.
2 3 4 5 6 7	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing?	2 3 4 5 6 7	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as
2 3 4 5 6 7	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert to actually answer those issues. I do not, I am not in a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to Marikana?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert to actually answer those issues. I do not, I am not in a position to cast judgment on that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to Marikana? MR SEMENYA SC: Chair –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert to actually answer those issues. I do not, I am not in a position to cast judgment on that. MR BIZOS SC: You are non-committal. You	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to Marikana? MR SEMENYA SC: Chair — CHAIRPERSON: Yes, Mr Semenya?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert to actually answer those issues. I do not, I am not in a position to cast judgment on that. MR BIZOS SC: You are non-committal. You don't want to commit yourself to anything, do you, National	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to Marikana? MR SEMENYA SC: Chair – CHAIRPERSON: Yes, Mr Semenya? MR SEMENYA SC: My learned colleague's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert to actually answer those issues. I do not, I am not in a position to cast judgment on that. MR BIZOS SC: You are non-committal. You don't want to commit yourself to anything, do you, National Commissioner? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not agree. MR BIZOS SC: You don't agree?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to Marikana? MR SEMENYA SC: Chair – CHAIRPERSON: Yes, Mr Semenya? MR SEMENYA SC: My learned colleague's hyperbole is not warranted. NIU, STF and the other unit
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert to actually answer those issues. I do not, I am not in a position to cast judgment on that. MR BIZOS SC: You are non-committal. You don't want to commit yourself to anything, do you, National Commissioner? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not agree. MR BIZOS SC: You don't agree? GENERAL PHIYEGA: That I'm non-committal?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to Marikana? MR SEMENYA SC: Chair – CHAIRPERSON: Yes, Mr Semenya? MR SEMENYA SC: My learned colleague's hyperbole is not warranted. NIU, STF and the other unit are not war-like units that are killing people.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert to actually answer those issues. I do not, I am not in a position to cast judgment on that. MR BIZOS SC: You are non-committal. You don't want to commit yourself to anything, do you, National Commissioner? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not agree. MR BIZOS SC: You don't agree? GENERAL PHIYEGA: That I'm non-committal? MR BIZOS SC: According to exhibit L	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to Marikana? MR SEMENYA SC: Chair – CHAIRPERSON: Yes, Mr Semenya? MR SEMENYA SC: My learned colleague's hyperbole is not warranted. NIU, STF and the other unit are not war-like units that are killing people. MR BIZOS SC: Trained to kill people, if that – CHAIRPERSON: You accept that they're
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert to actually answer those issues. I do not, I am not in a position to cast judgment on that. MR BIZOS SC: You are non-committal. You don't want to commit yourself to anything, do you, National Commissioner? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not agree. MR BIZOS SC: You don't agree? GENERAL PHIYEGA: That I'm non-committal? MR BIZOS SC: According to exhibit L there were 176 POP members in Marikana on the 16th, and 337	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to Marikana? MR SEMENYA SC: Chair — CHAIRPERSON: Yes, Mr Semenya? MR SEMENYA SC: My learned colleague's hyperbole is not warranted. NIU, STF and the other unit are not war-like units that are killing people. MR BIZOS SC: Trained to kill people, if that — CHAIRPERSON: You accept that they're trained to kill people?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	MR BIZOS SC: Have you got any examples anywhere in South Africa where these specialist units were in the majority of the police officers present in any situation where there was a gathering? I put it another way. Is their support to be there in case of need in order to assist, if needs be, the main body that has to control the gathering, and that is the Public Order Policing? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Advocate, I'd like to leave that to the expert to come and answer to this Commission. MR BIZOS SC: Are you prepared to accept the opinion of the expert that has been filed by you, the police? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like the expert to actually answer those issues. I do not, I am not in a position to cast judgment on that. MR BIZOS SC: You are non-committal. You don't want to commit yourself to anything, do you, National Commissioner? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not agree. MR BIZOS SC: You don't agree? GENERAL PHIYEGA: That I'm non-committal? MR BIZOS SC: According to exhibit L	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	their actions as the leader of the police. You have to oversee their actions, don't you? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do, but I think it is also responsible of me to say I know that they are responsible for all those tactical operational issues and I know they are coming here to answer. MR BIZOS SC: Would not the leader of the police have been well advised to ask why are there twice as many policemen that are usually used in war-like situations, twice as many as people who are used, who are trained to control crowds? Wouldn't it have been an important question? Are you declaring war on this crowd, or do you want to control it? Why are all these war-like and killing people being invited in such large numbers to Marikana? MR SEMENYA SC: Chair – CHAIRPERSON: Yes, Mr Semenya? MR SEMENYA SC: My learned colleague's hyperbole is not warranted. NIU, STF and the other unit are not war-like units that are killing people. MR BIZOS SC: Trained to kill people, if that – CHAIRPERSON: You accept that they're

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 7345 Page 7347 to kill people. They're trained for law enforcement. If must have been the person that should have been asked, or death is a result of their duty, it's unfortunate, but was asked, give us more POP members in order to control 2 this crowd. 3 they're not trained to kill people. [15:49] GENERAL PHIYEGA: 4 CHAIRPERSON: If they're trained to kill I guess I'll have to go 5 people, if it's necessary for the purpose of law back again to say my strategic and national leadership, I enforcement -6 have spoken about delegating authority to my divisional 6 7 MR BIZOS SC: 7 commissioners, to my provincial commissioners, who also If necessary -8 CHAIRPERSON: Alright, okay, put it like 8 have the responsibility to look tactically and closely at 9 9 the isolated and local environment that they are dealing that. 10 MR BIZOS SC: I don't mind putting "if 10 with, and in this regard what you have seen is the whole issue of devolvement of authority and delegation of necessary." But why are there, when we have a crowd 11 11 12 authority to those who are responsible. The commanders 12 situation, why do we have twice as many people who's 13 that are going to answer here had the right delegation and 13 training is to arrest terrorists, or to arrest hijackers, 14 to arrest people who are likely to put up resistance and it 14 authority to do what they did. may become necessary for them to be killed? The question 15 MR BIZOS SC: Were you called upon before 15 is a legitimate one and I appeal that the 16th to make more POP members available for the Marikana 16 17 17 problem? CHAIRPERSON: I've already, I said you 18 can carry on, so carry on. Don't argue this, already 18 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I was called upon to 19 you've won on that point deal with overall issues of capacity, to say we need more 20 MR BIZOS SC: Well, I'll expect an capacity. I spoke to the other provincial commissioners to 21 21 say please collaborate with those that are at Marikana and answer. 22 General Mbombo, and assist her with capacity. As to what 22 CHAIRPERSON: Carry on. 23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 23 nature of capacity, they, the JOC people had to say what Talking from prescripts 24 type of capacity they were looking for. 24 I'd again say they are there to support personnel in 25 situation where high-risk confrontation with individual MR BIZOS SC: 25 I asked you were you asked Page 7346 Page 7348 1 crowd members occurs, or where crowd situations are to make more POP members available for the Marikana 2 requiring their support. 2 incident. You were the head of the police. Were you 3 MR BIZOS SC: I'm going to put to you 3 asked, yes or no? 4 that the figures obviously suggest that there was 4 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** If the answer is yes or 5 preparation not for crowd control, but rather for no, it makes it difficult. I was asked about capacity -MR BIZOS SC: confrontation, we will put an end to this day, today is D-What is so difficult about 6 6 7 7 day. If you take those facts together, this was going to yes or no? Were you asked, or were you not asked? 8 8 be equivalent to a declaration of war to about 3000 people **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I think I've answered. 9 9 of South African citizens. MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, the witness 10 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I certainly do not 10 has to be given an opportunity to give an answer. My 11 agree with that. 11 learned colleague doesn't need to shout at her. 12 You don't agree? 12 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think she was MR BIZOS SC: 13 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 13 still busy with her answer and you did raise your voice. I 14 MR BIZOS SC: Well, could we put to you 14 know sometimes as the afternoon goes on, one gets a bit 15 what some of your colleagues said, that they were short of excited, but -15 POP members and it would have taken longer to bring POP MR BIZOS SC: 16 Yes, I'll try and control 17 members than this tactical specialist force. Do you know 17 myself. 18 about that? 18 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, please. Thank you. 19 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I do not know about 19 MR BIZOS SC: What is so difficult about that, and I guess this is why precisely I said those who 20 yes or no? Were you or were you not? 21 are tasked with the responsibility of it will answer those 21 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** The answer I'm supposed 22 auestions. to give you, you may be looking for another answer, but I MR BIZOS SC: But you as the leader play must give you the answer that is true and fact. I was 23 23 24 a leading role in suggesting or authorising transfers of 24 asked to give authority for the province to get more troops from one part of the country to the other and you

capacity from all over, from other provinces, and that more

Page 7349 Page 7351 capacity is not only POP, it's also other things, and it is CHAIRPERSON: So you were then able to 1 deal with the matter in the way you've suggested. 2 important for me to give that answer in a comprehensive 2 3 3 fashion. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 4 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, National 4 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. 5 5 MR BIZOS SC: Was there any urgency about Commissioner, may I ask you a question on this topic? I'd the selection of the training or balance of the people that like to understand how it worked. Is what happened that 6 6 7 you were asked to authorise the mobilisation of the 7 were required to be considered? capacity, and did you phone the, or somehow contact the 8 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Can you repeat your 8 9 9 provincial commissioners and say, look here, there's a question? 10 problem in North West province, the provincial commissioner 10 MR BIZOS SC: At this meeting, was it in North West province needs extra capacity, would you 11 11 conveyed to you that it was urgent for you to send people please help her out, without specifying send POP people or 12 12 in support? 13 send NIU people or whatever, so that what would then happen 13 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** There wasn't that sense 14 would be the provincial commissioner in the North West 14 of urgency. There was a process of addressing capacity. would have then, as it were, carte blanche to phone her 15 MR BIZOS SC: Was there any reason given colleagues and say send me so many POPs or send me as many 16 16 for the urgency? POPs as you can, send me NIUs, send me TRTs, STFs, and so 17 17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** The reason for 18 on? In other words, was the decision as to which units to 18 increasing capacity has always been as the issue escalates 19 send for in effect delegated to her with corresponding 19 you would, if you look at our records, where this whole 20 authorisation to her colleagues to comply with her request? 20 thing started, we started with a very small number, but as 21 Is that how it worked, or was it more detailed than that in 21 escalation came, it always became a need for the JOC to 22 the way that Mr Bizos suggests? 22 increase capacity. 23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 23 MR BIZOS SC: It is not detailed, Did anybody at that meeting 24 24 suggest that the reinforcements were needed as a matter of Judge. On the 15th of August at a meeting that I had with 25 the National Management Forum, after that meeting I saw urgency by the following day, the 16th? Page 7350 Page 7352 1 GENERAL PHIYEGA: No. 1 with the national, with the provincial commissioners and I 2 MR BIZOS SC: So the identity of the 2 asked in a generic term, sense, that assist General Mbombo 3 with capacity. She would then precisely together with the 3 people chosen had nothing to do with you. Is that what you 4 JOC indicate what capacity they want, and this is why I am 4 are telling us? 5 5 at pains to answer in this manner. GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, my concern was CHAIRPERSON: 6 6 So that meeting that you capacity. 7 spoke about on the 15th, that's the Wednesday night, 7 MR BIZOS SC: I'm sorry, I didn't understand the answer. Please speak up. 8 Wednesday -8 9 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes I said no, my concern, 10 CHAIRPERSON: - was that the SAPS 10 as I've already mentioned, was capacity. MR BIZOS SC: Now the choice of weapons 11 National Management Forum meeting? 11 12 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** That's exactly that 12 that were going to be used at Marikana on the 16th, whose 13 meeting. 13 decision was that? 14 CHAIRPERSON: At Midrand? 14 GENERAL PHIYEGA: The commanders that 15 GENERAL PHIYEGA: And after I have 15 were there that have the responsibility to do so, would finished, because the provincial commissioners were there, 16 have done so. 17 I quickly spoke to them. 17 MR BIZOS SC: If they had asked you, or if it had come to your notice that they were going to use 18 CHAIRPERSON: That's what I wanted to 18 19 ascertain. 19 R1s or R4s and R5s in order to control the crowd - not to 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 20 manage, to control the crowd - would you have allowed it? 21 CHAIRPERSON: As it happened, you had all 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think it's important 22 the provincial commissioners under one roof, as it were for me as a leader to respect the expertise and the GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 23 responsibilities that the commanders have. 23 24 CHAIRPERSON: - face to face. 24 MR BIZOS SC: You would not exercise any GENERAL PHIYEGA: They are part - yes. judgment or make inquiries as to what sort of weapons were

	Page 7353		Page 7355
1	going to be used?	1	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I say I'm noting it in
2	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do not ordinarily do	2	his report.
3	that, and that did not present itself.	3	MR BIZOS SC: You mean you see it now?
4	MR BIZOS SC: I want to refer you to	4	The question was, had it come to your notice before you
5	paragraph 89 of the affidavit of Mr Cees De Rover,	5	came into the witness box?
6	paragraph 89, which reads, "In my discussions with SAPS we	6	GENERAL PHIYEGA: In the report, I'm
7	arrived at the conclusion that following Marikana the re-	7	saying I saw the report before it came here, but I noted it
8	assessment of the employment of 5.56 calibre weapons in	8	in the report.
9	crowd management situations is urgent and must be effected	9	MR BIZOS SC: Have you done anything
10	without delay." Did that agreement, or that came between	10	about it?
11	the, in discussions of SAPS and Mr De Rover come to your	11	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Our focus is on this
12	notice?	12	Commission, and when this Commission finishes we will
13	GENERAL PHIYEGA: This report is not an	13	consolidate all the inputs, the recommendations, the
14	agreement between SAPS and De Rover. De Rover is an expert	14	observations that come out of here, as SAPS and consider
15	and De Rover is not being fed by us to regurgitate what we	15	all those.
16	want him to say. He has assessed the situation; he has	16	MR BIZOS SC: Yes, finally on this issue,
17	required information from us, which we have given. He has	17	I want to read to you – sorry, Mr Interpreter, I
18	put his expert knowledge in this document and I think we	18	interrupted you.
19	would read it with a lot of keenness as we go forward, and	19	MR HANABE: Thank you, Senior Counsel.
20	it's some of the things that we'll look into.	20	MR BIZOS SC: You have a document by, as
21	MR BIZOS SC: Has this come to your	21	you indicated, Mr Chairman, from Nicholas Haysom, titled,
22	notice?	22	"Licence to kill, Part 1. The South African Police and the
23	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I note it in his	23	use of deadly force," and published in the South African
24	statement.	24	Journal of Human Rights –
25	CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I think it seems	25	CHAIRPERSON: Mr Bizos, I'm sorry to
	Page 7354		Page 7356
1			rage 7350
	to be 4 o'clock. It would appear from para 94 of Mr De	1	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an
2	to be 4 o'clock. It would appear from para 94 of Mr De Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a	1 2	<u>e</u>
			interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an
2	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a	2	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human
3	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses,	2	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer
2 3 4	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a	2 3 4	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics —
2 3 4 5	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately	2 3 4 5	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer
2 3 4 5 6	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my	2 3 4 5 6	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be
2 3 4 5 6 7	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and –
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9. MR BIZOS SC: May I just finish, because	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an important article, as far as I can see.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9. MR BIZOS SC: May I just finish, because I'm going to go on to a new topic tomorrow.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an important article, as far as I can see. MR BIZOS SC: It is, or we consider it an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9. MR BIZOS SC: May I just finish, because I'm going to go on to a new topic tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, of course.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an important article, as far as I can see. MR BIZOS SC: It is, or we consider it an important article on the issue.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9. MR BIZOS SC: May I just finish, because I'm going to go on to a new topic tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, of course. MR BIZOS SC: And it will not take more	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an important article, as far as I can see. MR BIZOS SC: It is, or we consider it an important article on the issue. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, so let's deal with
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9. MR BIZOS SC: May I just finish, because I'm going to go on to a new topic tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, of course. MR BIZOS SC: And it will not take more than a few minutes, Mr Chairman.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an important article, as far as I can see. MR BIZOS SC: It is, or we consider it an important article on the issue. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, so let's deal with it – let's give it the respect that's due to it and look at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9. MR BIZOS SC: May I just finish, because I'm going to go on to a new topic tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, of course. MR BIZOS SC: And it will not take more than a few minutes, Mr Chairman. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, well try to do it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an important article, as far as I can see. MR BIZOS SC: It is, or we consider it an important article on the issue. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, so let's deal with it – let's give it the respect that's due to it and look at it tomorrow morning at 9:30. The Commission will adjourn
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9. MR BIZOS SC: May I just finish, because I'm going to go on to a new topic tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, of course. MR BIZOS SC: And it will not take more than a few minutes, Mr Chairman. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, well try to do it as briefly as you can.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an important article, as far as I can see. MR BIZOS SC: It is, or we consider it an important article on the issue. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, so let's deal with it – let's give it the respect that's due to it and look at it tomorrow morning at 9:30. The Commission will adjourn until 9:30. I want to say we're going to adjourn at 1
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9. MR BIZOS SC: May I just finish, because I'm going to go on to a new topic tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, of course. MR BIZOS SC: And it will not take more than a few minutes, Mr Chairman. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, well try to do it as briefly as you can. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. The expert says that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an important article, as far as I can see. MR BIZOS SC: It is, or we consider it an important article on the issue. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, so let's deal with it – let's give it the respect that's due to it and look at it tomorrow morning at 9:30. The Commission will adjourn until 9:30. I want to say we're going to adjourn at 1 o'clock tomorrow afternoon for the Easter weekend. We
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Rover's affidavit that he is of the view, I think, that a number of areas, there are a number of areas where SAPS may want to consider alterations to, amongst other things, its equipment, which presumably includes the weapons it uses, and he says, "I've been made aware of the fact that a number of deliberations have been put in motion immediately following Marikana. I will at a later stage when my personal position permits, also offer my observations on these areas." So it would appear that this process isn't very far advanced at this stage. MR BIZOS SC: No, that's right. CHAIRPERSON: But perhaps insofar as it's necessary to explore it a little bit further, that may appropriately be done tomorrow morning at half past 9. MR BIZOS SC: May I just finish, because I'm going to go on to a new topic tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, of course. MR BIZOS SC: And it will not take more than a few minutes, Mr Chairman. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, well try to do it as briefly as you can.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	interrupt you. It's quite a lengthy document, it's an article, as you say, in the South African Journal of Human Rights, published in 1987. MR BIZOS SC: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Dealing with the Kannemeyer Commission and various related topics – MR BIZOS SC: Another matter. CHAIRPERSON: I would think you might be able to do more justice to it if you start it again tomorrow morning. MR BIZOS SC: Until tomorrow. CHAIRPERSON: Otherwise you're going to rush through it and – MR BIZOS SC: Thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: It seems to be quite an important article, as far as I can see. MR BIZOS SC: It is, or we consider it an important article on the issue. CHAIRPERSON: Alright, so let's deal with it – let's give it the respect that's due to it and look at it tomorrow morning at 9:30. The Commission will adjourn until 9:30. I want to say we're going to adjourn at 1

A
abiding 7263:18 7264:1
ability 7273:11
able 7229:22 7230:4
7251:21 7252:25 7254:15 7258:7
7263:12,22 7271:11
7271:12 7273:6
7282:13 7288:21 7289:6 7306:20,21
7309:5 7315:18
7309:5 7315:18 7321:1,5 7322:11,12
7332:23 7333:18
7351:1 7356:9 abreast 7292:4
absence 7270:2
absolutely 7238:9
7307:21 7318:19
absolves 7232:17 academic 7300:3
accept 7236:12,23
7276:16 7289:19,25
7290:13 7298:7
7303:15,23 7304:6 7305:14 16 7322:1
7305:14,16 7322:1 7342:11 7343:3,5,10 7343:18 7344:23
7343:18 7344:23
acceptance 7250:22 7304:22
accepted 7265:4 7294:9
accessible 7247:7
accompanied 7286:17
account 7256:10 7316:25 7322:14
accountable 7247:5
accurate 7244:8 7247:7
achieve 7241:12
achieves 7241:12 acknowledge 7234:7,9
acquainting 7265:7
act 7246:11,14 7257:10
7259:8 7265:16
7270:13 7274:1 7290:4 7291:9
7325:10 7334:5
acted 7270:6 7272:1,11
7275:3 7277:24
7302:6 7326:23,24 acting 7256:13 7335:4
action 7270:3 7283:25
7294:17 7332:14
7333:2
actions 7250:5 7302:7 7313:9 7327:21
7332:16 7344:1,2
active 7283:19,22
7301:19
actual 7244:19 7305:1 7305:3
add 7233:11
added 7333:16,20
adding 7343:1
address 7230:13,16 7252:20 7290:18
addressing 7241:20

Ma
7351:14
adequate 7232:5,6
7243:7,15,23 7244:3
7244:18
adjourn 7356:21,22,24
adjourned 7339:24
7356:25
adjourning 7308:17 adjournment 7266:22
7266:23 7308:2,6
7309:2 7337:3,10,18
ADJOURNS 7266:25
7308:18 7337:19
administration
7246:23,25 7247:5
admission 7264:23
admit 7273:14 7327:13
admitted 7325:18
advanced 7275:18,18 7354:11
adversely 7259:5
advice 7229:16 7323:10
advise 7260:21
advised 7286:11 7344:8
Advocate 7232:15
7264:25 7269:10
7273:17 7275:6 7277:22 7283:4
7277:22 7283:4
7291:7 7300:19
7303:10 7306:6
7311:25 7314:22 7319:19 7323:7
7319.19 7323.7
7342:8
affect 7259:5
affidavit 7335:25
7340:12 7353:5
7354:2
afraid 7279:5
Africa 7333:13 7342:2
African 7229:5,12 7249:12 7274:1
7275:12 7290:5
7316:13 7317:11
7318:14,20 7346:9
7355:22,23 7356:2
afternoon 7348:14
7356:23
age 7234:12
age-wise 7301:19
agree 7232:9 7233:3 7235:8 7243:14
7248:15,19 7251:12
7255:8 7262:9
7264:10 7265:2
7273:18 7274:6,10,13
7264:10 7265:2 7273:18 7274:6,10,13 7274:13 7297:9,9,13
7300:24 7301:4
7303:17 7320:24
7323:19,22 7342:20
7342:21 7346:11,12
agreed 7292:25 7297:3
agreement 7353:10,14 agrees 7297:8
agrees 7297:8 ahead 7269:1
alleau 7209:1

air 7231:2
allegation 7248:15
allegedly 7315:25
allow 7249:25 7294:23
allowed 7244:11
7251:6 7352:20
aloud 7340:17
Alright 7305:21
7309:13 7345:8
7354:21 7356:19
alterations 7354:4
alternative 7249:22
7258:12,15,24
7318:10,10
amassed 7317:7
amend 7320:13
ammunition 7237:20
7238:4 7240:9 7241:
7241:16 7242:16,17
amount 7242:7
amounted 7253:19
analogy 7254:13
angle 7238:8 7272:8
Annandale 7295:1
annexure 7280:15,24
7280:24
answered 7239:5
7273:9,10 7282:20
7290:8 7302:15
7306:12,14 7310:20
7321:14 7328:23
7329:5 7330:25
7348:8
answering 7239:4
7254:12 7258:1
7260:14 7310:16
answers 7232:20
7239:14 7250:14
anticipated 7238:12
anybody 7259:2
7321:12 7351:23
anyway 7254:22
7262:3 7296:25
7325:16 7335:11
apartheid 7316:22
7317:16 7321:25
apologies 7234:14 apparent 7307:6
apparent /30/:6
appeal 7234:18
7345:16
appear 7272:14
7296:15,23 7316:4
7354:1,10
appears 7263:16
7275:17 7281:4.13
7287:18 7296:13
7305:13 7318:22
applicable 7230:23
7231:21
applies 7238:2
applies 7238.2 apply 7231:25
apply 7231.23 appoint 7245:18
appoint 7243.18 appointed 7259:17
appointed /239:1/
appointment 7255:5
7265:4,7

appreciate 7231:18 7337:14 appreciation 7282:6 approach 7238:7 7243:3 7317:10 appropriate 7238:15 7239:11,15 7266:17 appropriately 7245:15 7354:15 approve 7288:18 7329:4 **approved** 7295:9 7296:3 7298:20 7329:24 7330:13 **approving** 7288:20 7330:16 **April** 7257:13 7268:1 area 7245:15 7291:11 7295:5 areas 7318:16 7338:13 7354:3,3,10 argue 7264:19 7273:13 7292:22 7326:8 7335:23 7345:18 argued 7335:11 **argument** 7236:18,18 7254:19 7270:25 7271:6 7272:21 7292:23 Argus 7279:17 arm 7263:11 armed 7232:7 7243:25 7248:17,24,24 7249:5 7249:14,15,17,24 7250:7 7251:4,5,8,17 7251:17 7252:22 7261:13 7265:10,11 7302:10,22,25 7303:2 7303:20,22 7305:10 7306:3 7309:22 7310:3,5,19,22 7311:14,17,21,24 7313:5,12,15 7315:2 7315:4,13,25 7319:5 7319:8,10,21 7320:15 7320:19 arms 7312:4 arrange 7230:3 7338:5 7338:7 arrest 7251:10 7305:25 7340:25 7345:13,13 7345:14 arrested 7306:4 arrived 7286:19 7353:7 7354:24 article 7273:22 7308:24 7356:2,16,18 articulate 7319:3 articulated 7328:24 ascertain 7350:19 asked 7234:15 7250:13 7258:16 7263:20 authorities 7288:20 7268:14 7277:11 7287:22 7298:11 authority 7289:5,9,10 7308:9 7309:1,10 7323:13 7337:15

7338:5 7347:1.2.25 7347:25 7348:3,5,7,7 7348:24 7349:7 7350:2 7352:17 asking 7250:19,19 7252:3 7258:16 7259:11 7262:7 7274:12 7277:7 7306:9,14 7325:23 7326:22 7329:15 7335:1 7337:4 asks 7329:20 aspect 7308:13 aspects 7304:12 assertion 7327:15 **assessed** 7353:16 assessing 7313:16 assessment 7353:8 assist 7338:3 7339:11 7342:6 7347:22 7350:2 assistance 7261:21 7287:13,25 7340:25 assisted 7273:6 **assisting** 7231:12 7232:17 assume 7236:19 7299:14 7307:14 assumes 7325:12,14 assumption 7325:21 assurance 7304:7 attack 7272:3 7273:1 7312:21 attacked 7312:17 attacker 7272:5 **attacking** 7320:23 attacks 7331:14,14 attend 7267:3 attended 7284:4 7285:12 attention 7332:7 attests 7290:15 **attitude** 7271:1 7273:13 7333:11,12 attorney-general 7321:23,23 attracts 7327:6 audit 7315:18 auditorium 7308:8,12 august 7266:1 7286:3,7 7290:6 7294:25 7295:4 7298:6 7299:12 7307:4 7327:22 7343:24 7349:24 authorisation 7349:20 **authorise** 7327:21 7349:7 authorised 7325:18 7327:12,14,16 authorising 7325:7 7346:24

7289:13,14,20 7293:1

7328:15 7339:2

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

aiming 7242:19

appositely 7292:23

7347:6.11.12.14 7348:24 available 7247:7 7347:16 7348:1 avoid 7248:3 7307:13 7317:2 avoided 7237:1 7247:12,16 avoiding 7248:1 avoids 7241:11 7242:1 aware 7247:12 7280:9 7282:8,10 7310:11 7354:6 В

B 7280:15,24,24 back 7238:5 7243:5 7258:21 7268:1 7277:23 7301:23 7302:1 7327:23 7328:14,16,17 7347:5 background 7237:19 7238:18 **balance** 7351:6 **balanced** 7333:10 balls 7242:14 bank 7341:3 barge 7271:24 base 7250:9 7311:5 based 7229:16 7248:25 7250:14,22 7275:19 7306:13 basic 7246:24 7297:3 7297:15 basis 7242:24 7250:18 7327:12 7335:10 **bastards** 7257:15 beg 7301:8 7314:4 7343:7 beginning 7257:24 7258:13,22 7290:15 behalf 7229:4 behave 7265:25 behaviour 7264:24 7308:11 believe 7261:4,13 7262:19.22 7310:21 7315:17 7316:21 7317:14 7324:7 7332:6 **believed** 7313:19 **believes** 7271:19 belligerent 7232:7 7243:25 7248:17,23 7249:5 belt 7235:21 7236:17 7238:20 7242:15 **benefit** 7306:7

best 7258:21 7273:11

7310:23 7316:2

better 7300:5 7303:18

7333:5

7306:15

bias 7247:4

beyond 7270:22

7303:1 7306:13,14,18

big 7252:7 7254:16 bit 7291:3.14 7293:4 7320:22 7348:14 7354:14 Bizos's 7250:24 blame 7324:15,17 7327:4 **blanche** 7349:15 **blessed** 7268:2 block 7290:11 7328:19 **blurred** 7327:9 boast 7280:6 bodies 7236:14,20 **body** 7235:21 7236:23 7238:25 7240:4,6,7,8 7240:10,21,24 7241:15,25 7269:25 7342:6 bona 7310:24 book 7300:10 borne 7320:3 **bothers** 7251:4 box 7355:5 **Boyce** 7300:10 **brackets** 7280:23 break 7309:17 breakdown 7332:25 7333:7 **briefed** 7310:1 7313:25 **briefing** 7294:4,4 **briefly** 7354:22 **Brigadier** 7253:12,12 7286:20 brigadiers 7256:5 **bring** 7346:16 brings 7299:4 broad 7257:5 7338:22 **broadly** 7257:2 **brought** 7332:7 Bruce 7257:23 7260:25 7261:16,17,23 bullet 7238:22,24 7240:3,9,23 7241:16 **bullets** 7238:20

 \mathbf{C} cabinet 7246:2 7256:3 calculated 7343:1 calendar 7298:5 **calibre** 7353:8 Calitz 7286:20 call 7286:4

7240:21 7242:2,14

busy 7304:17 7325:4

7337:2,8 7348:13

bystander 7292:12,14

business 7267:3

called 7253:14 7259:24 7295:2,18 7300:10 7319:10 7328:3 7341:16 7347:15,18 calls 7313:9 cannon 7320:5

can't 7244:11 7256:12 7270:21 7271:12 7276:2 7296:21

7306:15 7307:18 7309:12 7335:6.15 capacity 7291:5 7323:25 7324:19,19 7324:20,22 7326:25 7327:8 7332:3 7337:24 7338:18 7339:4,5,11,13 7347:19,20,22,23,24 7348:5,25 7349:1,8 7349:11 7350:3,4 7351:14,18,22 7352:6 7352:10

Cape 7291:10,17 captains 7256:5 **carefully** 7230:14 7255:6 7271:21 7327:13 **carried** 7295:4 carry 7229:8 7231:15

7269:7 7271:22 7275:9 7290:12 7298:13 7310:17,17 7345:18,18,22 carrying 7312:4 carte 7349:15 cascading 7328:21 case 7261:19 7277:2

7342:5,25 cash 7262:13 7341:6,7 cast 7342:16 casualties 7286:13 caught 7234:19 cause 7238:25 7286:15 caused 7332:16

7292:17 7335:11

causes 7332:23 7333:3 cautiously 7335:17,19 Cees 7353:5

cells 7332:18 7333:7 certain 7254:2 7313:9 7328:23 7331:8

certainly 7240:3 7346:10

Chair 7230:7 7237:21 7238:16 7240:11 7241:6,7 7261:12 7267:11 7272:5 7293:17 7297:5 7325:11 7330:15 7344:16

Chairman 7230:15,17 7230:21,22 7231:20 7233:22 7240:19 7244:14 7250:25 7261:15 7266:7 7267:9 7268:12 7279:23 7281:6,20 7292:21 7293:10 7305:23 7320:12 7326:8 7327:19 7335:25 7354:20 7355:21 **chance** 7232:19

7278:23 7325:17 change 7252:19.23 7261:10 7273:16.19 7311:22 **chapter** 7268:21,22 **charge** 7289:6 7321:24 7328:22 **charged** 7321:22 **charter** 7261:15 7263:1 charters 7263:3 check 7342:25 chest 7238:22 **choice** 7352:11 chosen 7254:7 7352:3 chunk 7245:14 circles 7282:24 circumstances 7234:5 7248:12,20 7249:3 7265:5,13,18 7267:4 7295:16 7317:19,23 CIT 7262:12 citizen 7265:8 citizens 7263:18 7264:1 7282:8 7283:15 7322:15 7334:1 7346:9

civilians 7284:14,23 **claimed** 7286:9 clarification 7313:3

clarify 7238:18 clarity 7285:10 7304:12 clear 7234:13 7244:10 7244:15 7274:22 7292:9 7294:1 7343:16

cleared 7281:9 **clearer** 7250:4 client 7229:10 close 7316:18 **closely** 7347:8 code 7247:23 coincidence 7318:21

collaborate 7347:21 colleague 7237:7 7348:11

colleagues 7252:19 7264:22 7307:11 7309:11 7331:5 7337:5 7346:15 7349:16,20

colleague's 7344:18 **collective** 7290:17 **Colonel** 7254:2 7295:21 7296:18 7298:25 7335:24

colonels 7256:5

comes 7306:8

combat 7246:6 come 7243:5 7254:18 7259:2 7268:3 7273:1 7279:10 7306:19 7338:6 7342:9 7343:11 7352:18 7353:11,21 7354:24 7355:4,14

comfortable 7270:10 coming 7273:18 7328:14.16 7343:23 7344:6 command 7235:17 7259:6,6 7288:21 7295:9 7296:3 7336:14,16

commander 7235:7 7286:21 commanders 7235:16

7235:25 7251:23 7252:13 7254:12 7256:4 7270:8 7271:2 7271:4,5 7299:5 7303:11 7306:18 7310:19,24 7313:20 7325:8 7331:5 7347:12 7352:14,23

commander-in-chief 7252:1,13,14 7254:9 7254:17 commands 7259:1

commas 7259:25 **comment** 7252:25 7259:25

commenting 7229:13 7229:14

commission 7229:2,5 7229:10,12,17,25 7230:17,22 7231:20 7232:9 7233:17 7246:16,19 7251:15 7266:23,25,25 7267:1 7268:4 7270:9.25 7275:3.12 7304:8 7305:24 7306:7 7308:5,8,18,18,19 7321:1,3,10,21 7326:8 7334:11 7337:19,19,20 7342:10 7355:12,12 7356:6,21,25 commissioner 7229:3

7229:14,20 7230:12 7232:11,19 7237:4 7238:19 7245:18,24 7246:12,15 7249:20 7250:5,12 7252:1 7253:4,7 7256:4 7257:18 7259:18 7262:19 7267:2,22,22 7268:6,9,12 7269:2 7270:13,18 7275:8 7276:17 7278:1 7283:24 7284:2 7286:5,18 7289:11 7291:5 7292:24 7293:8 7294:4 7300:3 7306:11 7308:15,20 7309:21 7311:20 7313:10 7314:21

7330:16 7337:21,24 7342:19 7349:5,10,14 commissioners 7233:22

7240:17 7258:20

7264:4 7266:21

7315:2 7316:6

2289.15 7338.24.24 7334.17 7351.7 7341.17 7351.7					Page
Commissioners Tasses Content Tasses Conte	7289:15 7338:24 24	7230:23 7231:25	7343:11 16	curriculum 7323:15	debates 7270:7
7351.1,16.22 Commissioner's commissioning 736.16 considerat 736.16 consideration 736.17 commissioning 736.17 commission 8 7332.7 commission 8 7332.17 commission 8 7332.17 commission 8 7332.17 commission 8 7332.18 commission 8 7332.19 commission 8 7332.19 commission 8 7332.19 comparing 7332.19 comparing 7332.19 comparing 7332.19 comparing 7332.10 composite 7332.11 comparing 7332.10 composite 7332.11 comparing 7332.10 composite 7332.11 composite 7332.11 composite 7332.12 composite 7332.11 composite 7332.12 composite 7332.12 composite 7332.12 composite 7332.12 composite 7332.12 composite 7332.13 commission 8 7332.12 composite 7332.13 commission 8					
Commissioner's 229:16 commissioner's 239:16 commissioner's 239:17 competer 239:17 competer 239:11 completer 239:12 completer 239:13 contest 239:13 conte					
commissioning 7344;12 7310:11 7310:11 7310:13 7334;23 7310:13					
commissioning 73434:22 7264:11.14 27248.10 conduln't 7294:13 conduln't 7294:13 conduln't 7294:13 conduln't 7294:15 7349:12 7342:18 commission's 7332:2 commission's 7332:2 comparission's 7332:2 comparission's 7332:2 comparission's 7332:2 competence 7270:22 completence 7370:22 completence 7370:22 completenc			_		
Commistor \(\frac{7}{23} \) (Commistor \(\frac{7}{23} \) (Completer \(\frac{7}{23} \) (Comp				CV /300:3 /323:1,8	
Commission's 733227 commission's 733225 commission's 733226 commission's 733225 commission's 733226 commission's 733226 commission's 733226 commission's 733226 commission's 733226 common's 733227 common's 733227 common's 733227 common's 733227 common's 733228 community 7257:15 comparison's 733225 comparison's 733225 comparison's 733225 comparison's 733225 comparison's 733226 comparison's 732226					
commit (73)17:16 considitude (730)21 2748:15 (7249)7 dealing (724)1:16 declaration (7346:12) declaration			couldn't 7249:13		decisions 7250:10,21
7331-12 7342-18 consistration 7236-2 common 7318-11 7322-17 common 7318-11 7322-17 7238-18 7232-1 7343-19 723-19 7	Commission's 7332:7	consolidate 7355:13	counsel 7232:9 7237:4	D 7346:6	7295:12
7319.12.7342.18 7231.2 7250.6 7252.6 7253.1 7299.12 7349.13 7299.12 7349.13 7299.12 7349.13 7299.12 7349.13 7299.12 7349.13 7299.13 7332.1 7299.13 7332.2 73332.3 7332.3 7255.15 7274.1 7299.2 7244.3 7299.13 7332.2 73332.9 7255.15 7274.1 7299.2 7244.3 7299.1 7332.2 73332.9 7255.15 7274.1 7299.2 7244.3 7232.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7252.1 7249.2 7249	commit 7317:15	consolidated 7230:21	7248:15 7249:7	damaging 7241:16	declaration 7346:8
committed 7317-16	7319:12 7342:18	7231:2	7250:6 7252:6 7253:1		declaring 7344:12
common 738-11 739-21 7349-31 739-21 7349-31 739-21 7349-31 739-21 7349-31 739-21 7349-31 739-21 7349-31 739-21 7349-31 739-21 7349-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 739-21 739-31 73					
common 7318:11 7239:17 7243-915 7239:17 7243-915 7239:17 7243-915 7241-17.17 245-95 7241-17.17					
7244:2,17.2.1.7245:8 community 725:1.5 community 725:1.5 compete 7234:17 competers 7270:2.2 conjustive 7234:17 competers 7270:2.2 conjustive 723:1.1 r333:2.0 r33:1.1 completensive 7340:2.5 compete 7234:17 r349:2.0 conjustive 723:1.1 r349:2.0 r349:2.1 r349					
communicate 72914 7245-12 7246-13 7361-12 7315-12 7315-13 7315		-			
community 7257:15 comparieng 3733:23 7333:19 comportence 7236:17 complete 7234:17 complete 7234:17 complete 7234:17 complete 7236:17 7249:20 completely 725:11 7333:20 complete 7234:17 ray: 20 conte 7236:18 complete 7234:17 ray: 20 complete 7234:17 ray: 20 conte 7236:18 complete 7234:17 ray: 20 conte 7236:18 complete 7234:17 ray: 20 conte 7236:18 ray: 20 conte 7236:18 ray: 20 conte 7236:18 ray: 20 conte 7236:18 ray: 20 conte 7236:19 ray: 20 conte 7236:18 ray: 20 conte 7236:19 ray: 20 ray					
comparing 7332:3 7333:19 257:11 7239:25 7338:19 7257:11 7239:25 7333:19 257:11 7239:21 7333:20 completence 7270:22 constitutional 7232:1 7239:21 7239:					
733.91-9					
comperisons 7332:5 competer 2730:42 competence 7270:22 contact 7230:17349:20 contact 7230:17349:20 contact 7230:17349:20 contact 7230:17369:20 contact 7230:1730:20 context 726:18 context 726:18 context 726:18 context 726:18 continue 7230:9 concernd 7283:16 continue 7230:9 concernd 7283:16 continue 7230:9 concernd 7273:18,19 continue 7230:9 contradictory 725:17 continue 7230:1730:8,11 continue 7230:9 contradictory 725:17 continue 7230:1730:1730:1730:18,11 continue 7230:1730:1730:18,11 continue 7230:1730:18,11 continue 7230:1730:1730:18,11 continue 7230:1730:18,11 continue 7					
compete 7234:17 competences 7321:16 completences 7321:16 content 7349:22 content 7349:22 content 7349:22 content 7349:22 content 7349:22 content 7349:22 content 7349:23 condemmed 7300:17,25 content 7349:23 condemmed 7300:17,25 content 7349:23 condemmed 7300:17,25 content 7331:16 content 7349:23 condemmed 7300:17,25 content 7349:23 condemonation 7340:23 7344:22 7349:23 7344:23 condemonation 7340:23 7344:23 7349:		7257:11 7259:7			
completence 7270-222 completence 7270-222 completences 7320-11	comparisons 7332:5	7265:15 7274:1	7346:25	7294:25 7296:15	defending 7272:23
completence 7270-222 completence 7270-222 completences 7321:16 complet 7243:20 7244:3 7232:12 conditat 7230:1 7349:20 complet 7235:17 7261:18 7322:2 conditat 7230:1 7349:8 conditat 7230:1 7339:2 733	compete 7234:17	7289:21 7319:3	country's 7262:1,1	7343:21 7346:6,7	defer 7281:14
completex 7251:11 7333:20 completeness 7321:16 compliant 7334:20 completeness 7321:16 comply 7255:17 7349:20 comprehensive 7349:25 concern 7249:25 concern 7229:15 conclusion 7273:18,19 conclusion 7273:18 conclusion 727		constitutional 7232:1			defined 7274:2
733:2.0 completeness 7321:16 compliant 7334:6 concert 7236:11 7339:20 7349:20 7349:20 7349:20 7349:20 7349:20 7349:20 7349:20 7349:22 7349:					
completeness 7321:16 complar 7334:6 comply 7255:17 739:20 containment 7340:25 CONTD 7230:11 7268:11 7309:20 course 7230:4 7335:2 7335:24.25 7335:24.25 7335:24.25 7335:24.25 7335:24.25 7335:24.25 7335:24.25 7335:21.14.14.15 7300:23 delay 7353:10 delayed 7267:2 delay 7352:1 delay 7353:10 delayed 7267:2 delay 7353:1 delay 7354:1 delayed 7267:2 delay 7353:1 delay 7354:1 delay 7353:1 delay 7354:1 delayed 7267:2 delay 7353:1 delay 7354:1 delayed 7267:2 delay 7353:1 delay 7354:1 delay 7353:1 delay 7354:1 delay 7353:1 delay 7353:1 delay 7354:1 delay 7353:1					
compliant 73334:6 containment 7340:25 7294:17 7305:6 de 7305:5 7335:24.25 delay 7353:10 delay 7353:10 comprehensive 7349:25 7268:11 7309:20 7337:23 7335:13 7354:18 7335:13 7354:18 7355:11,14,14,15 7357:23 7335:13 7354:18 7355:13 7354:18 7355:13 7354:18 7355:11,14,14,15 delay 7353:10 delay 726:24 delay 726:24 delay 726:27 delay 726:24 delay 735:31.0 delay 726:24 delay 735:31.0 delay 735:31.0 </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>C</td>					C
CONTD 7230:11 7324:23 7326:2,23 7336:21 7340:12 delayae 7267:2 delegate 7289:81,17,17,17,11,11,11,11,11,11,11,11,11,11					
7349-20 comperhensive 7349-2 concept 7295:2,8 contest 7265:1 context 7242:20 7255:7 concern 7249-25 7260:1,16,18 7263:6 concerned 7283:16 7354:1 dead 7236:14 7269:24 7369:1,7 315:4,8 7282:21 7315:4,7 3525:9 concerned 7283:16 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,6 7304:24 7305:1,7 7315:6,8 7333:4,1 continued 7297:25 conclusion 7273:18,1,9 7273:20 7353:7 concinued 7297:25 conclusion 7273:18,1,9 7273:20 7353:7 continued 7297:25 conduct 7232:3 7243:2,2 7244:7 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7246:25 7305:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7336:2,2 7335:1,2 7336:2,2 7335:1,2 7336:2,2 7335:1,2 7336:2,2 7335:1,2 7306:2,2 7335:1,2 7336:2,2 7335:1,2 7336:2,2 7335:1,2 7336:2,2 7335:1,2 7336:2,2 7	-				
concept 7295:2,8 concest 7295:2,8 concest 7265:1 concett 7295:2,8 contest 7265:1 concett 7295:2,8 contest 7265:1 concett 7265:1 concett 7265:1 concett 7265:1 concett 726:13.16.18 7263:6 7250:27311:17 7264:13.18 7282:21 7315:4 7352:5,9 concerned 7283:16 continue 7230:24 7305:16 7304:24 7305:16 7304:24 7305:16 7332:4,17 7313:6,8 7333:18 continue 7297:25 concerns 7229:15 concerns 7229:15 conclusion 7273:18,19 r273:20 7335:7 7354:24,24 contemation 7264:23 condemned 7300:17,25 condemned 7300:17,25 condemned 7300:17,25 condemned 7300:17,25 condemned 7300:17,25 condemned 7300:17,25 control 723:23 7245:19 7293:21 7245:19 7293:21 7245:19 7293:21 7245:19 7293:21 7245:19 720 control 723:23 7245:25 7260:16,17 7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7341:1,13 7346:5 r250:20,20,22 7256:3 7341:1,13 7346:5 r250:20,20,22 7256:3 7341:1,13 7346:5 r250:20,20,22 7256:3 r347:233:21 control 7293:25 control 7293:25 control 7293:25 control 7293:25 control 7293:27 control 7293:28 control 7293:29 control 7293:29 control 7293:29 control 7293:29 control 7293:29 c					
concept 7295:2.8 context 7265:1 context 7265:1 Court 7261:18 deadt 7236:14 7269:24 7289:24 7289:25 7289:20 7235:7 7289:20 7231:16 7262:13,16,18 7263:26 covered 7238:16 covered 7283:16 covered 7283:16 7264:15,18 7283:21 redibility 7311:20 redibility 7311:20 redibility 7311:20 redibility 7311:20 redibility 7311:24 redibility 7311:20 redibility 7311:20 redibility 7311:20 deadty 734:24 redibility 7311:20 deadty 734:24 redibility 7311:20 delegating 7347:6 delegating 7347:6 delegating 7347:6 delegating 7347:6 delegation 7289:10 7299:5, 7338:15 7331:31,6 radial redibility 7311:20 radial redibility 7311:20 radial redibility 731:24 radial redibility 731:24 redibility 731:24 radial redibility 731:24					
concert 7249:25 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7262:13,16,18 7282:1 7263:13,16 7264:13,16 733:18 7263:13,16 7279:24 7319:2 7331:18 7242:15 7243:7,23 7244:3,18 7248:8 7244:3,18 7248:8 7244:3,18 7248:8 7245:5,7 738:15 7365:5 7366:21 7303:2 7254:5,5 7258:7 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7288:6 7266:21 7282:8 7266:22 7288:6 7266:22 7286:6 7266:22 7286:6 7266:22 7286:6 7266:22 7286:6 7266:22 7286:6 7266:22 7286:6 7266:22 7286:8 7266:22 7286:8 7266:22 7286:8 7266:22 7286:1 7266:22 7286:8 7266:22 7286:18 7266:22 7286:8		7337:23	7335:13 7354:18	7354:1	O
concern 7249:25 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 co-ordinated 7294:11 7355:23 delegating 7347:6 delegating 7347:6 7250:2 7311:17 7315:4 7352:5,9 7262:13,16,18 7263:6 7304:24 7305:16 7304:24 7305:16 7304:24 7305:16 729:29 07324:13 7312:4,17 7313:6,8 7333:18 7331:3,16 7242:15 7243:7,23 7242:15 7243:7,23 7347:11,13 delegating 7347:6 delegating 734	concept 7295:2,8	contest 7265:1	Court 7261:18	dead 7236:14 7269:24	7289:5,11,14,20
7315:4 7352:5,9 concerned 7283:16 7304:24 7305:15 conclusion 7273:18,19 7273:20 7353:7 7354:24,24 condemnation 7264:23 condemnation 7264:23 condemnation 7264:23 condemnation 7264:23 condemnation 7262:20 r260:19,19 7289:22 r260:19,19 7289:22 r260:19,19 7289:22 r270:19,19 7289:22 r270:19,10 14,17,21 7313:3,16 r301:19,10,14,17,21 7313:3,16 r301:19,10,14,17,21 7313:3,16 r301:19,10,14,17,21 7312:19,10,14,17,21 7313:3,16 r301:19,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,14,17,21 7312:10,10,12,12 7300:21 7302:17 289:15 7300:21 7302:17 230:11 7302:18 7303:19 7302:17 230:11 7302:18 7303:19 7302:17 230:11 7302:18 7303:19 7302:17 230:11 7302:18 7303:19 7302:17 230:11 7302:18 7303:19 7302:17 230:11 7302:18 7303:19 7302:17 2	7296:2	context 7242:20 7255:7	covered 7238:16	deadly 7341:24	7293:1 7349:19
7315:4 7352:5,9 concerned 7283:16 7304:24 7305:24 continued 7297:25 7317:8 continued 7297:25 7317:8 continues 7229:3, 21 contrary 7307:11 contrary 7307:11 contrary 7307:11 contrary 7307:11 contrary 7307:11 7245:25 7260:16, 17 7247:23 7250:9, 11, 14 7250:20, 20, 22 7286:3 7344:11, 13 7346:5 7329:15 7306:24 7329:15 7306:24 7329:15 7306:25 7327:5 conducting 7232:18 confrost 7293:4 7334:12 7348:16 ross-frost 7293:4 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:4 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:4 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:4 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:4 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:4 romected 7293:3 romected 7293:7 romected 7293:5 romected 7293:6 romected 7293:7	concern 7249:25	7262:13,16,18 7263:6	co-ordinated 7294:11	7355:23	delegating 7347:6
Table Tabl					
concerned 7283:16 7304:24 7305:16 7312:4,17 7313:6,8 7334:1 continue 7290:9 7333:3.18 7313:3,16 crime 7246:6 7258:7 7319:12,12 7320:23 7242:15 7243:7,23 7243:218 7248:8 7250:5 7252:19,22 7250:5 7252:19,22 7254:5,25 7258:7 7369:22 7288:6 7347:11,13 deliberation 7293:3 deliberation 7293:3 demands 7322:15 democratic 7246:25 criticisn 7244:2 7326:17,25 7280:5,8 7282:7 7283:15 7308:13,15 7312:25 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7246:25 criticisn 7244:2 7321:13 7303:13 7303:8,11 7302:13 7303:8,11 7302:13 7303:8,11 7302:13 7303:8,11 7302:13 7303:21,13 7331:10 7320:24 7331:13 7303:8,11 7302:13 7303:8,11 7302:13 7303:8,11 7302:13 7303:21,13 7341:13 7340:21 7345:27 7280:5,8 7319:10 7302:25 7319:10 7323:19 deliberation 7293:3 deliberation 7293:3 deliberation 7293:3 deliberation 7393:4 deliberation 7393:4 demands 732:15 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7246:25 democratic 7243:21 7244:21 7334:21 7242:21 7334:21 7242:21 7334:12 7242:22 7332:13 deliberation 7393:4 deliberation 7393:4 deliberation 7393:4 deliberation 7393:4 deliberation 7393:4 deliberation 7393:4 deliberation 7243:25 democratic 7246:25 7324:21 7243:21 7324:21					
7304:24 7305:16 7312:4,17 7313:6,8 7333:18 7333:18 concerns 7229:15 conclusion 7273:18,19 7273:20 73735:7 7354:24,24 condemnation 7360:17,25 conduct 7232:3 7244:27 7247:23 7250:9,11,15 7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7299:15 7310:7,7 7327:5 conducting 7232:18 confined 7297:25 conduct 7232:3 7244:11,13 7346:5 7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7299:15 7310:7,7 7327:5 conducting 7232:18 confined 7297:25 conduct 7232:3 7243:22 7244:7 7247:23 7250:9,11,15 7250:20 confordation 7340:23 7345:25 7346:6 confined 7297:25 conduct 7232:18 contravy 7307:11 7250:20 confordation 7340:23 7345:25 7346:6 confined 7297:25 conduct 7232:18 control 7232:18 control 7232:18 control 7232:18 control 7232:18 control 7232:18 7247:23 7250:9,11,15 7250:29 confordation 7340:23 7345:25 7346:6 confined 7297:2 conduct 7232:3 connectivity 7293:7 connected 7293:3 connectivity 7293:7 connected 7293:3 connectivity 7293:7 connected 7293:3 connectivity 7293:7 connected 7303:17,18 7238:14 7239:11,15 7260:22 7336:25 7352:19,20 consider 7235:11 7253:23 7256:17 7352:13 7355:12 7356:17 7357:17 7357:18 confined 7297:24 control 7297:25 conduct 7232:18 control 7232:18 cont					•
T312:4,17 7313:6,8					
7334:1 contend 7297:25 conclusion 7273:18,19 7273:20 7353:7 7354:24,24 contrary 7307:11 condemnation 7264:23 contral 7262:20,21 7247:23 7250:20,20,22 7244:7 7257:20 7252:3 7243:22 7244:7 7257:20 7252:3 7255:20 7260:19,19 7289:22 7249:15 7310:7, 7347:2 7348:16 7352:19,20 7327:5 7354:24,24 7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7299:15 7310:7, 7327:5 7352:19,20 7327:5 7354:24,24 7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7344:11,13 7346:5 7352:19,20 7352:17 7357:17 7357:18 7356:18 7356:18 73					
concerns 7229:15 7317:8 7265:5 7269:22 7288:6 delineation 7293:3 conclusion 7273:18,19 7273:20 7353:7 7354:24,24 7263:17,25 7280:5,8 7306:21 7307:22,25 demonds 7302:12 democratic 7246:25 condemmation 7264:23 control 7232:1 7245:19 7245:25 7260:16,17 7263:17,25 7295:2 7331:12 7326:13 7303:8,11 democratic 7246:25 democratic 726:25 democratic 726:25 democratic 726:21 </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>					
conclusion 7273:18,19 continues 7229:3,21 criminals 7261:13 7302:13 7303:8,11 demands 7322:15 democratic 7246:25 democrat	,				
7273:20 7353:7 contradictory 7251:7 7263:17,25 7280:5,8 7306:21 7307:22,25 democratic 7246:25 democrat					
7354:24,24 contrary 7307:11 7282:7 7283:15 7308:1,3,15 7312:25 demonstrations 7322:1 condemnation 7264:23 control 7232:1 7245:19 7319:10 7320:24 7321:16 7326:4 demonstrations 7322:1 denied 7295:13,14 conduct 7232:3 7260:19,19 7289:22 7260:19,19 7289:22 risis 7295:2 7341:2 7347:19 deployed 7247:16 deployed 7247:16 7247:23 7250:9,11,14 7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7344:11,13 7346:5 7344:11,13 7346:5 ross 7230:9 dealing 7232:3 724:16 deployed 7247:16 deployed 7247:16 deployment 7286:10 7295:8 deployment 7286:10 7295:8 deployment 7286:10 7295:8 7295:8 7260:19 728:22 7260:19 728:22 7260:19 728:22 7260:19 728:22 7264:21 7351:2 7356:19 deployed 7247:16 deployed 7257:12 7255:2 constration 723:21 7262:12 7283:31 7262:12 7283:31 7283:31 7272:31 723:1		,			
condemnation 7264:23 control 7232:1 7245:19 7319:10 7320:24 7321:16 7326:4 denied 7295:13,14 department 7261:11 department 7261:16 department 7261:11 departmen					
condemned 7300:17,25 7245:25 7260:16,17 7260:19,19 7289:22 7244:7 7260:19,19 7289:22 7289:23 7290:19 7245:23 7290:19 7245:23 7250:9,11,14 7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7344:11,13 7346:5 7299:15 7310:7,7 7327:5 7347:2 7348:16 7352:19,20 7352:18 confest 7232:18 confest 7233:2 7345:25 7346:6 confuse 7293:4 7343:24 congratulated 7307:12 connected 7293:3 connectivity 7293:7 connote 7241:6 consider 7235:11 7238:14 7239:11,15 7262:24 7333:24 7235:21 7236:21 7236:21 7235:23 7235:21	7354:24,24	contrary 7307:11	7282:7 7283:15	7308:1,3,15 7312:25	demonstrations 7322:1
conduct 7232:3 7260:19,19 7289:22 criticism 7244:2 7341:2 7347:19 depending 7328:5 deployed 7247:16 deployed 7247:16 <td>condemnation 7264:23</td> <td>control 7232:1 7245:19</td> <td>7319:10 7320:24</td> <td>7321:16 7326:4</td> <td>denied 7295:13,14</td>	condemnation 7264:23	control 7232:1 7245:19	7319:10 7320:24	7321:16 7326:4	denied 7295:13,14
7243:22 7244:7 7289:23 7290:19 7264:21 7351:2 7356:19 deployed 7247:16 7247:23 7250:9,11,14 7340:3 7342:6 cross 7230:9 7244:6 7254:16 729:15 7310:7, 7327:5 7344:11,13 7346:5 7344:27 348:16 7269:21 7232:11 7260:5 7261:16,19 7260:5 7261:16,19 729:18 726:12 7282:8 Deputy 7257:12 7259:4 confess 7256:20 controlled 7247:24 7256:8 7268:11 7281:15 7302:18 7304:21 7337:29 7335:25 7242:25 7331:13 describe 7273:1 7305:8 confuse 7293:4 7343:24 conversation 7297:20 conversation 7297:20 conveyed 7351:11 conveyed 7351:11 conveyed 7241:6 7224:20 7255:1 7307:17 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:3,16 design 7293:1 7255:2 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:1,15 7255:2 detail 7238:14 7242:18 7255:2 detail 7238:14 7242:18 detail 7238:13 7303:25 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:3,16 design 7297:1 7255:2 detailed 7349:21,23 detailed 7349:21,23 detailed 7349:21,23 detail	condemned 7300:17,25	7245:25 7260:16,17	crisis 7295:2	7327:17 7331:12	department 7261:11
7243:22 7244:7 7247:23 7250:9,11,14 7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7299:15 7310:7, 7327:5 7347:11,13 7346:5 7352:19,20 7256:8 7345:25 7346:6 7352:19,20 7256:8 7345:25 7346:6 7352:19,20 7256:8 7345:25 7346:6 7352:19,20 7256:8 7352:19,20 7256:8 736:10 7256:11 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:18 7304:21 730:21 7336:9 deployed 7247:16 deployment 7286:10 7295:8 deployment 7296:2 Deputy 7257:12 7259:4 describe 7273:1 7305:8 described 7255:3 described 7255:3 design 7235:14 7303:25 7262:25 7331:13 connectivity 7293:7 connected 7293:3 connectivity 7293:7 connected 7235:11 7238:14 7239:11,15 7238:14 7239:11,15 7262:24 7333:24 7356:17 7272:6 7273:16 7272:6 7273:16 7272:6 7273:16 7272:6 7273:16 730:17 730:18 730:21 730:21 7336:21 730:21	conduct 7232:3	7260:19.19 7289:22	criticism 7244:2	7341:2 7347:19	depending 7328:5
7247:23 7250:9,11,14 7340:3 7342:6 cross 7230:9 dealing 7232:3 7243:21 deployment 7286:10 7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7344:11,13 7346:5 7347:2 7348:16 7250:20,20,22 7256:16,19 7244:6 7254:16 7295:8 7299:15 7310:7,7 7352:19,20 7229:21 7230:11 7260:5 7261:16,19 deployment 7286:10 7327:5 7352:19,20 7229:21 7230:11 7262:12 7282:8 Deputy 7257:12 7259:4 confess 7256:20 controlled 7247:24 7254:23 7266:22 7319:19 7343:19 Deputy 7257:12 7259:4 confuse 7293:4 7343:24 controls 7292:25 controls 7292:25 converiently 7305:4 converyed 7351:11 converyed 7351:11 7232:18 7309:20 7337:23 dealt 7238:14 7237:25 7261:25 7263:24 7303:25 7261:25 7263:24 7261:25 7263:24 7303:25 7261:25 7263:24 7303:25 despite 7277:2 despite 7273:16 7242:20 7255:1 7242:20 7255:1 7242:20 7255:1 7242:20 7255:1 despite 7277:2 despite 7277:2 despite 7277:2 despite		•			
7250:20,20,22 7256:3 7344:11,13 7346:5 crossfire 7234:20 7244:6 7254:16 7295:8 7299:15 7310:7,7 7347:2 7348:16 729:12 7230:11 7260:5 7261:16,19 7295:8 conducting 7232:18 confolled 7247:24 7254:23 7266:22 7319:19 7343:19 Deputy 7257:12 7259:4 confess 7256:20 7256:8 7268:11 7281:5 7347:9 7356:5 describe 7273:1 7305:8 confoling 7251:17 7302:18 7304:21 7309:20 7337:23 7242:25 7331:13 7261:25 7263:24 confuse 7293:4 7343:24 conversation 7297:20 conveyed 7351:11 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7242:20 7255:1 7303:25 connectivity 7293:7 conveyed 7351:11 conveyed 735:23 7247:11 7310:12 7307:17 death 7238:14 7238:14 7232:16 despite 7277:2 <					
7299:15 7310:7,7 7347:2 7348:16 cross-examination 7260:5 7261:16,19 deployments 7296:2 7327:5 7352:19,20 7229:21 7230:11 7260:5 7261:16,19 Deputy 7257:12 7259:4 conducting 7232:18 controlled 7247:24 7254:23 7266:22 7319:19 7343:19 describe 7273:1 7305:8 confess 7256:20 7256:8 7268:11 7281:15 7347:9 7356:5 describe 7273:1 7305:8 conformation 7340:23 controlling 7251:17 7302:18 7304:21 deals 7235:14 7237:25 7261:25 7263:24 confuse 7293:4 7343:24 conversation 7297:20 conversation 7297:20 dealt 7238:14 7235:11 7236:12 7293:23 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7307:17 destruction 7287:13 destruction 7287:13 destruction 7287:13 destruction 7287:13 detail 7236:12 7254:6 7255:2 details 7303:10 7266:27 730:4 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>					
7327:5 conducting 7232:18 confess 7256:20 confrontation 7340:23 7345:25 7346:6 congratulated 7307:12 connected 7293:3 connectivity 7293:7 connectivity 7293:7 consider 7235:11 7238:14 7239:11,15 7236:22 47333:24 7352:19,20 7352:19,20 7229:21 7230:11 7254:23 7266:22 7268:11 7281:15 7362:18 7304:21 7302:18 7304:21 7309:20 7337:23 7342:25 7331:13 7303:25 7309:20 7337:23 7349:25 7331:13 7352:19,20 7345:25 7346:6 controlling 7251:17 7302:18 7304:21 7309:20 7337:23 7309:21 7237:16 7309:17 7242:20 7255:1 7309:17 724:22 7255:1 7309:17 724:22 7255:1 7309:17 724:22 7255:1 7309:17 724:22 7255:1 7309:17 724:22 725:16 7309:17 724:22 725:16 7309:17 724:22 725:16 7309:17 724:22 7238:28 7309:17 724:22 7238:28 7309:20 7337:23 7309:20 7337:23 7309:20 7337:23 7309:20 7337:23 7309:20 7337:23 7309:20 7337:23 7309:20 7337:23 7309:20 7337:23 7309:20 7337:23 7309:20 7337:23 7309:21 7237:16 7309:17					
conducting 7232:18 controlled 7247:24 7254:23 7266:22 7319:19 7343:19 describe 7273:1 7305:8 confess 7256:20 7256:8 7268:11 7281:15 7347:9 7356:5 describe 7273:1 7305:8 confrontation 7340:23 controlling 7251:17 7302:18 7304:21 7347:9 7356:5 describe 7273:1 7305:8 confuse 7293:4 7343:24 controls 7292:25 7309:20 7337:23 7242:25 7331:13 7303:25 connected 7293:3 conveyed 7351:11 conveyed 7351:11 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7307:17 despite 7277:2 despite 7277:2 connote 7241:6 correct 7230:7 7235:23 7247:11 7310:12 7332:24 7334:4 7255:23 7255:23 detail 7236:12 7254:6 consider 7235:11 7253:23 7256:17 7345:11 7346:1,1,5 7345:11 7346:1,1,5 7345:12 7336:1 7255:23 details 7303:10 7255:2 details 7303:10 7356:17 7297:15 7293:17,18 7297:2 7306:25 7344:11 7332:18,18,19,20 7332:18,18,19,20 7306:20 7330:4 develop 7294:11 7321:13 7313:12 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 7299:6 <					
confess 7256:20 7256:8 7268:11 7281:15 7347:9 7356:5 described 7255:3 confrontation 7340:23 controlling 7251:17 7302:18 7304:21 7242:25 7331:13 7261:25 7263:24 7345:25 7346:6 controls 7292:25 7309:20 7337:23 7242:25 7331:13 7303:25 confuse 7293:4 7343:24 conveniently 7305:4 cross-examined 7253:9 dealt 7238:14 7242:18 design 7297:3,16 connected 7293:3 conveyed 7351:11 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7307:17 destruction 7287:13 connote 7241:6 correct 7230:7 7235:23 7247:11 7310:12 death 7238:25 7272:16 detail 7236:12 7254:6 consider 7235:11 7236:2 7244:11 7340:2,21,23 7344:12 7345:2 deathly 7341:24,24 detailed 7349:21,23 7354:4 7335:14 7279:15 7293:17,18 7353:9 7286:12 7332:13,15 7286:12 7332:13,15 develop 7294:11 7356:17 7307:14 7312:13 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 7321:13 7353:12 7336:21 7335:12 7336:21 7344:11 7333:19 7335:12 7344:11 7344:11 Considerations 7					
confrontation 7340:23 controls 7292:25 7302:18 7304:21 deals 7235:14 7237:25 7261:25 7263:24 7345:25 7346:6 controls 7292:25 7309:20 7337:23 7242:25 7331:13 7303:25 confuse 7293:4 7343:24 conveniently 7305:4 cross-examined 7253:9 dealt 7238:14 7242:18 design 7297:3,16 connected 7293:3 conveyed 7351:11 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7307:17 destruction 7287:13 connote 7241:6 correct 7230:7 7235:23 7247:11 7310:12 death 7238:25 7272:16 detail 7236:12 7254:6 consider 7235:11 7236:2 7244:11 7340:2,21,23 7344:12 7345:2 detailed 7349:21,23 7262:24 7333:24 7272:6 7273:16 7347:3 7352:19,20 deaths 7270:15 7306:20 7330:4 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7332:18,18,19,20 developed 7286:7 7321:13 7319:25 7322:20 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 7335:12 7336:21 7344:11 7333:19 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11					
7345:25 7346:6 controls 7292:25 7309:20 7337:23 7242:25 7331:13 7303:25 confuse 7293:4 7343:24 conveniently 7305:4 cross-examined 7253:9 dealt 7238:14 7242:18 design 7297:3,16 conpartulated 7307:12 conversation 7297:20 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7242:20 7255:1 despite 7277:2 connectivity 7293:7 copy 7267:12 7293:23 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7307:17 death 7238:25 7272:16 death 7238:25 7272:16 consider 7235:11 7236:2 7244:11 7236:2 7244:11 7340:2,21,23 7344:12 7345:2 deathly 7341:24,24 deathly 7341:24,24 deathly 7341:24,24 deathly 7341:24,24 deathly 7341:24,24 deathly 7332:13,15 7306:20 7330:4 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7332:18 7332:18,18,19,20 7286:12 7332:13,15 developed 7286:7 consideration 7231:21 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 considerations 7335:12 7336:21 crucial 7290:18 7333:12 debate 7257:8 devolvement 7347:11					
confuse 7293:4 7343:24 conveniently 7305:4 cross-examined 7253:9 dealt 7238:14 7242:18 design 7297:3,16 congratulated 7307:12 conversation 7297:20 conversation 7297:20 7253:18 7242:20 7255:1 despite 7277:2 connectivity 7293:7 copy 7267:12 7293:23 copy 7267:12 7293:23 7247:11 7310:12 death 7238:25 7272:16 destruction 7287:13 consider 7235:11 7236:2 7244:11 7340:2,21,23 7344:12 7345:21 7345:2 deathly 7341:24,24 details 7303:10 7262:24 7333:24 7272:6 7273:16 7347:3 7352:19,20 deathly 7341:24,24 details 7303:10 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 7347:3 7352:19,20 7286:12 7332:13,15 develop 7294:11 7356:17 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 consideration 7335:12 7336:21 7335:12 7336:21 7344:11 7333:19 7335:12 7299:6 considerations 7335:12 7336:21 7336:21 7274:4 death 7238:17 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11		_			
congratulated 7307:12 connected 7293:3 conveyed 7351:11 conveyed 7351:11 7253:18 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7242:20 7255:1 despite 7277:2 destruction 7287:13 connectivity 7293:7 connectivity 7293:7 consider 7231:7293:23 consider 7235:11 7247:11 7310:12 consider 7235:23 7247:11 7310:12 death 7238:25 7272:16 7253:23 7256:12 7254:6 7238:14 7239:11,15 7253:23 7256:17 7262:24 7333:24 7253:23 7256:17 7345:11 7346:1,1,5 7262:24 7333:24 7345:11 7346:1,1,5 7347:3 7352:19,20 7354:4 4624 18 7270:15 7306:20 7330:4 4624 18 720:15 7306:20 7330:4 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 7297:2 7306:25 7321:13 7344:11 7342:13 733:14 733:12 7332:18,18,19,20 7335:12 4624 19 7335:12 7336:12 4624 19 7335:12 7335:12 4624 19 7335:12 7335:12 4624 19 7335:12 4624 19 7345:13 <				7242:25 7331:13	
congratulated 7307:12 connected 7293:3 conveyed 7351:11 connected 7293:3 7253:18 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7242:20 7255:1 despite 7277:2 destruction 7287:13 connectivity 7293:7 connectivity 7293:7 connected 7241:6 copy 7267:12 7293:23 correct 7230:7 7235:23 7247:11 7310:12 death 7238:25 7272:16 death 7238:25 7272:16 detail 7236:12 7254:6 consider 7235:11 7236:2 7244:11 7340:2,21,23 7344:12 7345:2 7345:2 deathly 7341:24,24 deathly 7341:24,24 deaths 7270:15 detailed 7349:21,23 deathly 7303:10 7262:24 7333:24 7272:6 7273:16 7273:16 7347:3 7352:19,20 7347:3 7352:19,20 736:25 rowds 7235:14 7332:13,15 develop 7294:11 7286:12 7332:13,15 rowds 7235:14 7332:13,15 rowds 7235:14 7321:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 rowds 7235:14 rowds 7231:21 7307:14 7312:13 rowds 7336:21 rowds 7230:18 rowds 7235:12 ro	confuse 7293:4 7343:24	conveniently 7305:4	cross-examined 7253:9	dealt 7238:14 7242:18	design 7297:3,16
connected 7293:3 conveyed 7351:11 crowd 7232:1 7237:16 7307:17 destruction 7287:13 connectivity 7293:7 copy 7267:12 7293:23 r247:11 7310:12 death 7238:25 7272:16 detail 7236:12 7254:6 consider 7235:11 7236:2 7244:11 7340:2,21,23 7344:12 7345:2 detailed 7349:21,23 7238:14 7239:11,15 7253:23 7256:17 7345:11 7346:1,1,5 deathly 7341:24,24 details 7303:10 7354:4 7355:14 7279:15 7293:17,18 7353:9 7286:12 7332:13,15 develop 7294:11 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 crowds 7235:14 7332:18,18,19,20 developed 7286:7 consideration 7231:21 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 crucial 7290:18 7334:19 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 current 7274:4 debate 7257:8 devolvement 7347:11	congratulated 7307:12			7242:20 7255:1	
connectivity 7293:7 copy 7267:12 7293:23 7247:11 7310:12 death 7238:25 7272:16 detail 7236:12 7254:6 connote 7241:6 correct 7230:7 7235:23 7315:21 7336:19 7332:24 7334:4 7255:2 detailed 7349:21,23 consider 7235:11 7236:2 7244:11 7340:2,21,23 7344:12 7345:2 deathly 7341:24,24 detailed 7349:21,23 7262:24 7333:24 7272:6 7273:16 7347:3 7352:19,20 7347:3 7352:19,20 deathly 7341:24,24 deathly 7341:24,24 details 7303:10 7354:4 7355:14 7279:15 7293:17,18 7353:9 7286:12 7332:13,15 develop 7294:11 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 crowds 7235:14 7332:18,18,19,20 developed 7286:7 7321:13 7319:25 7322:20 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 crucial 7290:18 7334:19 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 current 7274:4 debate 7257:8 devolvement 7347:11					
connote 7241:6 correct 7230:7 7235:23 7315:21 7336:19 7332:24 7334:4 7255:2 consider 7235:11 7236:2 7244:11 7340:2,21,23 7344:12 7345:2 detailed 7349:21,23 7238:14 7239:11,15 7253:23 7256:17 7345:11 7346:1,1,5 deathly 7341:24,24 details 7303:10 7262:24 7333:24 7272:6 7273:16 7347:3 7352:19,20 deaths 7270:15 7306:20 7330:4 7354:4 7355:14 7279:15 7293:17,18 7353:9 7286:12 7332:13,15 develop 7294:11 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 crowds 7235:14 7332:18,18,19,20 developed 7286:7 consideration 7231:21 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 crucial 7290:18 7334:19 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 current 7274:4 debate 7257:8 dialogue 7294:15					
consider 7235:11 7236:2 7244:11 7340:2,21,23 7344:12 7345:2 detailed 7349:21,23 7238:14 7239:11,15 7253:23 7256:17 7345:11 7346:1,1,5 deathly 7341:24,24 details 7303:10 7262:24 7333:24 7272:6 7273:16 7347:3 7352:19,20 7286:12 7332:13,15 7306:20 7330:4 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 crowds 7235:14 7332:18,18,19,20 develop 7294:11 consideration 7231:21 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 7321:13 7319:25 7322:20 crucial 7290:18 7334:19 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 current 7274:4 debate 7257:8 dialogue 7294:15	_				
7238:14 7239:11,15 7253:23 7256:17 7345:11 7346:1,1,5 deathly 7341:24,24 dexelop 7330:4 dexelop 7330:4 dexelop 7294:11 d					
7262:24 7333:24 7272:6 7273:16 7347:3 7352:19,20 deaths 7270:15 7306:20 7330:4 7354:4 7355:14 7279:15 7293:17,18 7353:9 7286:12 7332:13,15 develop 7294:11 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 crowds 7235:14 7332:18,18,19,20 developed 7286:7 consideration 7231:21 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 7321:13 7319:25 7322:20 crucial 7290:18 7334:19 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 current 7274:4 debate 7257:8 dialogue 7294:15					-
7354:4 7355:14 7279:15 7293:17,18 7353:9 7286:12 7332:13,15 develop 7294:11 7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 crowds 7235:14 7332:18,18,19,20 developed 7286:7 consideration 7231:21 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 7321:13 7319:25 7322:20 crucial 7290:18 7334:19 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 current 7274:4 debate 7257:8 dialogue 7294:15				•	
7356:17 7297:2 7306:25 crowds 7235:14 7332:18,18,19,20 developed 7286:7 consideration 7231:21 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 7321:13 7319:25 7322:20 crucial 7290:18 7334:19 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 current 7274:4 debate 7257:8 dialogue 7294:15	7.71	A LANCON I A LANCON I	· ·		
consideration 7231:21 7307:14 7312:13 7344:11 7333:6,19,23,24,25 7299:6 7321:13 7319:25 7322:20 crucial 7290:18 7334:19 7335:12 devolvement 7347:11 Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 current 7274:4 debate 7257:8 dialogue 7294:15	De 11 Desire				
7321:13					
Considerations 7335:12 7336:21 current 7274:4 debate 7257:8 dialogue 7294:15					
ŭ	the state of the s	Photo Mark and Mark Special Con-		7334:19 7335:12	
ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE	Considerations	7335:12 7336:21	current 7274:4	debate 7257:8	dialogue 7294:15
	ARCHIVE FO	R JUSTICE			

didn't 7288:11,14,18	
7290:23,25 7291:1,2 7291:14 7296:23 7312:11 7319:1 7321:24 7330:19 7333:13 7343:6,13 7352:7 died 7238:22 7301:7,9 7301:10 7318:5 difference 7313:16 7314:1,2,5 7315:8,10 7315:15,23 differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussion 7288:4,7 7297:12 7399:1 discussion 7288:4,7 7297:10 7299:1	didn't 7288:11.14.18
7312:11 7319:1 7321:24 7330:19 7333:13 7343:6,13 7352:7 died 7238:22 7301:7,9 7301:10 7318:5 difference 7313:16 7314:1,2,5 7315:8,10 7315:15,23 differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 directions 7240:23 7339:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussions 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 730:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3	7290:23,25 7291:1,2
7321:24 7330:19 7333:13 7343:6,13 7352:7 died 7238:22 7301:7,9 7301:10 7318:5 difference 7313:16 7314:1,2,5 7315:8,10 7315:15,23 differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 disperse 7252:17	7291:14 7296:23
7333:13 7343:6,13 7352:7 died 7238:22 7301:7,9 7301:10 7318:5 difference 7313:16 7314:1,2,5 7315:8,10 7315:15,23 differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3	7312:11 7319:1
died 7238:22 7301:7,9 7301:10 7318:5 difference 7313:16 7314:1,2,5 7315:8,10 7315:15,23 differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 disperser 7251:24	
died 7238:22 7301:7,9 7301:10 7318:5 difference 7313:16 7314:1,2,5 7315:8,10 7315:15,23 differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 disperse 7251:24	
difference 7313:16 7314:1,2,5 7315:8,10 7315:15,23 differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
difference 7313:16 7314:1,2,5 7315:8,10 7315:15,23 differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 730:12 7319:22 7320:16 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7314:1,2,5 7315:8,10 7315:15,23 differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
differences 7309:21 different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 directions 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
different 7238:8 7248:6 7249:10 7251:11,18 7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersed 7306:3	
7251:20 7252:7,12 7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7292:6,16 7318:14 7325:2 differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
differently 7292:23 difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
difficult 7297:21 7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7348:5,6,19 dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
dimension 7333:21 direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
direct 7328:3 directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
directed 7238:24 7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
7240:4 directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
directing 7274:2 direction 7240:23 7339:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
direction 7240:23 7339:2 directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
directions 7246:1 7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
7334:7 Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	7339:2
Directorate 7332:12 disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	directions 7246:1
disagree 7265:1 disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
disallow 7275:24 disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
disarm 7232:8 7244:1 7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	disagree 7265:1
7248:18 7249:6 7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
7250:8 7251:10 7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
7252:6,17 7303:9,12 7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
7319:22 disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
disarmed 7306:3 disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
disarming 7250:7 7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
7251:23 discipline 7290:16 disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
disciplined 7247:24 7256:8 discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	discipline 7290:16
discuss 7284:17 7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7288:10,11,12 7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersing 7251:24	
7298:23 discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
discussed 7288:1 7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7294:13 7295:14 7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7297:24 7298:4,9,20 discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
discussing 7284:19 discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
discussion 7288:4,7 7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7295:18 7296:10,12 7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	discussion 7288:47
7297:10 7299:1 discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	7295:18 7296:10.12
discussions 7292:4,7,15 7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	7297:10 7299:1
7297:15 7353:6,11 disobeyed 7237:23 7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7241:23 dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	7297:15 7353:6,11
dispensation 7318:25 disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
disperse 7252:17 7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7303:12 7319:22 7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7320:16 dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	disperse 7252:17
dispersed 7306:3 7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
7319:8 dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
dispersement 7305:25 dispersing 7251:24	
dispersing 7251:24	
ARCHIVE FO	
	ARCHIVE FO

display 7247:17
distinct 7245:19
distinction 7282:6
7327:9
division 7336:16
7339:17
divisional 7289:14 7338:24 7347:6
doctrine 7266:4
7268:23 7273:23
7275:19
document 7232:12,13
7233:16 7237:6
7240:12 7241:1,5,5,7
7240:12 7241:1,5,5,7 7241:19 7242:4,6,25
7260:25 7263:14
7266:7,9,13,18
7268:13 7275:17
7280:25 7281:19
7293:9 7343:3
7353:18 7355:20
7356:1
documents 7242:6
7293:13 7303:5
7331:8 7337:5,15
7343:11
doesn't 7242:15
7271:13 7275:6
7282:23 7301:3 7311:16 7313:5
/311:16 /313:5
7316:4 7325:15
7348:11
doing 7243:2 7250:21
7251:11 7268:5 7289:15 7290:21
7332:4
don't 7239:3 7241:22
7243:17 7244:1,24
7245:1,4 7249:12
7250:15,18 7255:12
7261:4,7,13 7266:10
7270:10.12.23
7270:10,12,23 7271:10,23 7275:14
7278:3 7279:10
7290:1 7297:1,13
7301:15 7302:5,25
7308:9 7311:25
7315:17,22 7318:18
7323:9,19,22 7324:2
7324:4,12,25 7329:2
7330:23 7331:2,3
7333:2,8,23 7342:18
7342:21 7344:2
7345:10,18 7346:12
doubt 7289:18
Dr 7302:7
draft 7235:4,9 7299:1
drafted 7235:6
dressed 7305:8
due 7272:16 7356:20 Duncan 7293:9
duties 7246:13 7326:2
7326:24
duty 7265:12 7311:8
7345:2
dying 7332:23
ajing 1332.23

D-day 7331:5
${f E}$
earlier 7239:2 7242:4 7242:25 7261:9
7263:24 7265:14
7293:6 7295:12
7319:18 7328:3
early 7295:3 7321:24 earn 7303:18
easier 7231:15
Easter 7267:25 7268:2
7356:23
easy 7230:3
economic 7300:23
effect 7235:22 7246:13
7258:8 7263:9
7312:11 7349:19
effected 7353:9
effectively 7242:3
effort 7232:8 7244:1
7248:17 7249:6
7250:7
efforts 7244:21
7245:12 7287:12
EHW 7333:16
either 7243:13 7250:15
7275:16 7320:13
7322:9
elaborate 7327:24
element 7272:2
7334:12
elements 7273:5
embarrassment
7267:21
embraces 7272:1 emphasised 7287:11
7298:10
employed 7307:9
employee 7333:16
employment 7353:8
employs 7290:10
enable 7294:19
encircle 7252:17
7303:11 7319:22
encountered 7316:14
ends 7280:20
energy 7260:20
enforce 7246:9 7294:20
enforcement 7345:1,6
engage 7241:18 7295:2
engaged 7294:18 7295:11 7307:3
7295:11 7307:3
English 7279:10
enshrined 7247:1
ensuring 7287:12
entire 7289:23 7299:18
entirely 7244:8
7254:13 7297:2 7319:25 7331:10
7319:25 7331:10 entitled 7240:20
7244:19 7262:20
7271:15,18,20 7283:16 7302:16
7313:13 7328:2,6
7313:13 7328:2,6 7329:20
1347.40

entity 7327:3 environment 7255:7 7316:25 7347:9 **envisaged** 7244:16 equally 7289:16 **equipment** 7336:19 7340:20 7354:5 equitably 7247:4 equivalent 7346:8 escalated 7286:12 7294:9 escalates 7351:18 escalation 7351:21 essentially 7275:20 establish 7246:16,21 ethics 7247:3 **evening** 7284:5 7285:11 7287:15 7288:1,5,8,9 7294:8 7295:12 7297:11,24 7298:21 event 7310:1 events 7290:6 eventually 7338:15 everybody 7308:10,14 **evidence** 7229:4,13 7232:4 7236:13,24 7239:15 7243:22 7245:16 7261:18 7284:21 7304:1,7 7305:23 7309:22 7311:12,21 7313:23 7320:1,17,17 7325:12 7325:15 7327:17 7330:16 7334:11,14 7334:23 7335:14,22 exactly 7243:18 7292:1 7328:17 7350:12 examination 7230:10 **examined** 7236:20 **examines** 7236:14 **example** 7273:13 7316:22 7318:18 examples 7342:1 **excited** 7348:15 excuse 7274:18,25 7323:5,17 **excuses** 7258:7 execute 7259:21 executive 7255:9 exercise 7245:24 7246:12 7352:24 exhibit 7231:8 7232:16 7233:17,20 7237:12 7242:4,12 7261:1,25 7267:7,16 7268:10,13 7275:16 7276:6,13,13 7279:21 7280:19 7287:16 7293:11,15 7293:19,21,23 7298:2 7298:16 7342:23 7343:2 **exhibits** 7242:12 7257:19 **exhort** 7265:21 exist 7280:17,25

7296:23 existence 7268:22 7273:22 7316:17 exonerated 7310:8 expand 7328:2,6 expect 7308:12 7345:20 **expected** 7235:16,24 7236:8 7265:9 7289:7 7308:12 **expects** 7236:5 **experience** 7317:6,7,9 7322:18 7324:8 experienced 7316:19 **expert** 7252:22 7253:5 7253:22 7254:4 7261:17,20 7305:14 7307:3,7,14 7313:25 7320:17 7342:9,12,14 7353:14,18 7354:23 expertise 7339:12 7352:22 experts 7236:14,20 7262:2 7270:8 7289:15 7321:12 7332:4 **explain** 7237:18 7325:15 7326:7 7328:6 explained 7325:22 7328:13 explanation 7281:7 7325:1 **explore** 7354:14 express 7271:11 expressed 7246:11 expression 7237:18 7274:18 7278:11 extent 7238:2 7250:21 extra 7349:11

F face 7271:17 7350:24 7350:24 faced 7261:13 7307:12 7311:21,24 7313:12 fact 7238:21 7241:24 7255:4 7259:10 7298:11 7313:14 7320:3.18 7322:22.24 7325:12,14 7328:18 7339:6 7348:23 7354:6 factor 7318:11 facts 7249:10,23 7251:15 7277:18 7305:1,2,3 7316:3 7319:25 7331:10 7346:7 fail 7330:11,12 fails 7297:17 fair 7234:5 7238:4 7262:6 7266:20 7281:9 7295:16 7296:21 7308:14 7325:3 7326:16,21 7329:17

fairly 7247:4 7312:4
fairness 7237:5 7238:8
7262:11 7279:25
7309:15
families 7331:17
family 7267:24
far 7260:4 7283:15
7285:7 7327:17
7354:11 7356:16
fashion 7349:3
fatalities 7331:15
7332:15
fear 7312:7 7320:21
fed 7353:15
feedback 7313:19
feel 7270:10 7272:18
7325:6 7330:12
fellow 7282:8
FFF11 7335:25
7340:12
FFF14 7257:20 7261:1
7281:17
FFF16 7230:6 7267:8
FFF17 7267:19,20
7268:10,13 7279:22
7280:19
FFF18 7293:16,23
FFF5 7276:6,13,19
FFF9 7231:8,13
7232:16
fides 7310:24
field 7263:12,16,17,22
7263:24,25 7280:8
7284:11,21 7343:21
fight 7263:13
figure 7250:23,23
7306:5 7333:6
figures 7270:12
7331:10.14 7332:14
7331:10,14 7332:14
7343:2,16 7346:4
file 7253:19 7254:1
filed 7253:9,22 7254:4
7342:12
filing 7252:21 7254:1
film 7303:14 7304:1
final 7337:25
finalised 7287:19
finally 7355:16
financial 7332:13
find 7230:15 7231:13
7232:17 7256:11
7274:24 7281:17,18
7281:19
finding 7271:7 7321:1
finish 7258:20 7314:17
7314:17 7337:3,9
7354:16
finished 7314:10,12
7338:16 7350:16
finishes 7355:12
fire 7241:8 7263:13,13
7318:11
fired 7237:15
firing 7265:22
first 7237:2 7257:24,25
ARCHIVE FO

7259:9 7264:15
7289:10 7294:15,18
7298:25 7302:22 7304:13 7325:14
7327:10 7337:3
fit 7321:6,7
five 7286:12
flexible 7279:18 7280:3
focus 7262:6 7355:11
focused 7238:10 7262:8
7276:25
follow 7242:23 7260:18
7318:18
followed 7280:14
7330:6
following 7229:9,12
7247:2,19 7263:9
7265:18 7269:18,23
7281:18 7287:19
7297:14 7302:2
7311:9,9 7351:25
7353:7 7354:8
follows 7229:11 7242:3
foot 7276:20
footnote 7280:15,21
7281:2,3
force 7247:12,15,19
7258:10 7262:3
7265:24,25 7266:4
7268:23 7269:15,17
7271:16 7273:23
7274:2,7,15,17,24
7275:4,13,14,19
7276:9,23 7277:12,15
7277:17,20 7278:5,11
7279:1,19 7280:4
7282:7,7,12,12,15,18
7282:18,22,24 7283:2
7283:5,9,16 7290:21
7307:3,10 7311:2,20
7313:12,13,17 7314:9
7318:9 7327:1,21
7336:10,12 7346:17
7355:23
forced 7276:9,22
7278:4 7282:17
7318:8
forces 7254:10 7263:11
foremost 7289:11
forget 7253:10 7259:25
7260:1
forgive 7234:11
72/2:10 72/7:15
7243:19 7267:15
forgotten 7295:11
form 7255:6 7264:20
7308:23 7325:4
former 7304:18
forms 7243:12 7325:2
formulated 7285:8
fortiori 7237:18 7238:1
Forum 7349:25
7350:11
forward 7243:4
7314:23 7353:19
fostered 7247:6
found 7232:16 7263:14

7314:11 four 7286:9,13 fourth 7282:2 framed 7296:20 7297:2 free 7243:12 7327:3 freedom 7243:11 friend 7230:16 7236:19 7244:15 7249:15 7253:9 7255:1 7277:3 7277:13,14 7303:1,16 7320:12 7321:17 7323:10
friend's 7230:13
frills 7275:7
front 7232:12 7298:16
7320:22 7340:14
frontline 7336:19
7340:20
fulfilled 7245:21
full 7245:14 7279:19
7323:24
fuller 7254:4
fully 7302:22 7308:15
function 7301:19
functions 7246:13
further 7232:18
7281:14 7286:12
7287:12 7297:1
7334:12 7354:14
furthermore 7289:13
gap 7281:3

gas 7319:17 gassed 7320:20 **gathered** 7235:13 7309:23 7320:22 gathering 7288:7 7342:4,7 7343:24 gatherings 7318:15 7341:21 **Gauteng** 7286:18 generally 7294:9 generals 7306:5 **generic** 7350:2 generous 7311:2 George 7293:9 7300:23 give 7229:23 7230:2 7231:17.23 7232:18 7238:17 7240:17 7246:13 7250:15 7256:15 7258:20 7262:7 7264:3 7266:17,18 7267:6 7270:9,10 7271:7 7276:25 7278:23 7300:22 7321:2,5,6,7 7322:15 7326:10 7328:5 7333:10,13 7334:2 7338:8,9 7339:4 7347:2 7348:10,22,23,24 7349:2 7356:20 given 7246:2 7258:8 7261:22 7263:6,6 7286:14 7290:12

5000 11 10 500 110
7293:11,13 7306:19
7307:10 7308:15,23
7313:19 7314:15
7317:11 7330:17
7338:23 7343:6
7348:10 7351:15
7353:17
gives 7245:18 7254:6
7256:23 7329:21
giving 7308:7 7323:1
7323:19 7325:17
1323.19 1323.11
gloss 7242:12,16,25
glossed 7242:11
glossed /242:11
glosses 7242:7
go 7258:21 7260:4
7262:23 7269:18
7277:23 7280:16,24
7281:6 7285:16,17,20
7293:1 7307:18
7316:6 7327:23
7316:6 7327:23
7328:16 7347:4
7353:19 7354:17
God 7270:14
goes 7240:22 7247:18
7305:7 7348:14
going 7230:1 7244:12
7252:18 7253:25
7264:19 7267:7
7269:14 7271:5,6
,
7287:4 7290:7
7300:15 7303:13
7304:1,6 7308:25
7328:16 7334:23
/328:10 /334:23
7335:14 7346:3,7
7347:13 7352:12,18
/34/:13 /332:12,18
7353:1 7354:17
7356:12,22
Goldstone 7321:21
good 7282:5 7316:22
7317:7 7321:13
govern 7260:6
governed 7246:25
governing 7246:24
government 7255:9
Grange 7318:7
granular 7306:20
grave 7286:15
great 7268:2
greater 7236:12 7254:6
7255:2
grenades 7320:20
group 7251:18,19
group 7251:18,19
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4 guestimates 7315:19
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4 guestimates 7315:19 guidance 7256:16,23
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4 guestimates 7315:19 guidance 7256:16,23 guided 7259:14,15
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4 guestimates 7315:19 guidance 7256:16,23
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4 guestimates 7315:19 guidance 7256:16,23 guided 7259:14,15 guidelines 7255:25
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4 guestimates 7315:19 guidance 7256:16,23 guided 7259:14,15 guidelines 7255:25 7322:15
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4 guestimates 7315:19 guidance 7256:16,23 guided 7259:14,15 guidelines 7255:25 7322:15
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4 guestimates 7315:19 guidance 7256:16,23 guided 7259:14,15 guidelines 7255:25 7322:15 gun 7251:23
group 7251:18,19 7252:7,7,11,21 groups 7310:13,13 grow 7301:4 guarantees 7239:21 guards 7286:10 guess 7346:20 7347:4 guestimates 7315:19 guidance 7256:16,23 guided 7259:14,15 guidelines 7255:25 7322:15

H
half 7266:24 7354:15
hamper 7254:23,24
hamper 723 1.23,21 hampered 7244:21
7245:12
HANABE 7355:19
handed 7253:19
7257:19 7266:7
7267:6
handled 7316:16,18
handling 7336:19
7340:20
hands 7289:5 7337:7
7337:12
happen 7235:15,15
7259:10 7297:10
7349:13
happened 7237:1
7253:17 7255:7
7283:20 7284:21
7291:11 7296:6,8
7299:20 7304:14
7306:24 7316:10,21 7321:16 7323:6,25
7324:9,17 7325:9,10
7324:9,17 7323:9,10
7350:21
happening 7280:5
7291:6 7292:15
7308:11
happens 7265:19
7291:17
hasn't 7293:19,20
haven't 7238:14 7244:9
7249:22 7264:7
7274:25 7314:10,12
7325:22 7327:13
Haysom 7308:24
7355:21
head 7272:14 7326:2
7332:1 7338:2,3
7348:2
heading 7273:21
headings 7231:23
heads 7338:3 health 7333:16
hearth /333:16 hear 7234:13,23 7235:2
7257:8 7276:10
7290:23,25 7291:1
7294:2 7299:24
7308:10,24 7331:4
7340:18
heard 7232:8 7256:20
7264:7 7292:13
7300:16,18 7327:13
7331:6 7335:5
heavy 7272:16
heist 7341:6
heists 7262:12,13
7341:7
held 7294:8 7321:21
helicopters 7319:17

help 7283:21 7321:4

7332:22 7333:18

7320:21

7240 12	
7349:12	importance 7287:11
Hemraj 7232:15	7333:25
7253:4,7	important 7232:4
Hendricks 7253:6	7241:14,18 7247:10
7254:2,3	7248:4,13 7251:2
hesitate 7265:22	7256:8 7297:19
he's 7250:19 7254:2,3	7304:13 7308:13,16
7261:25 7312:19	7323:1 7344:12
7336:22	7349:2 7352:21
high 7247:2 7255:18	7356:16,18
7271:16 7300:9,23	impression 7320:7
7341:23	7334:2
highest 7247:17	impressive 7300:3
high-risk 7340:23	impunity 7322:1
7345:25	inadequate 7249:7
hijackers 7345:13	inappropriate 7254:13
history 7300:8,12	inaudible 7254:15
7316:20 7317:2,3,15	incident 7233:9
7317:20,23 7322:8	7284:10 7348:2
holiday 7268:2	include 7323:4 7331:20
holidays 7267:25	7332:15
home 7268:1	included 7239:19
honest 7272:18	7286:13 7331:11
honesty 7311:23	7332:14 7333:3
hope 7337:18	includes 7237:9 7331:9
hoping 7270:7	7332:19 7354:5
hostage 7294:14,15,19	including 7247:1
	_
7295:1 7341:13	7286:9 7299:2
hour 7266:24	7332:20
hours 7295:3 7311:10	increase 7351:22
human 7229:5,12	increasing 7294:10
7261:15 7262:25	7351:18
7263:1,3 7355:24	Independent 7332:12
*	
7356:2	indicate 7274:13
humility 7300:6	7326:22 7350:4
hundred 7270:14	indicated 7285:15
7307:16 7318:14	7286:21 7355:21
hyperbole 7344:19	indicates 7299:7
31	individual 7272:17
	7290:17 7340:23
identified 7280:16	7345:25
identifying 7325:8	individuals 7290:11,14
	7328:20 7340:25
identity 7352:2	
ignorance 7329:8,13,18	indulge 7255:3
ignore 7239:7,8	influenced 7310:6
7255:20,21 7256:6	influences 7260:16
T	
7259:24 7260:2,8,8	influencing 7265:24
7260:11	information 7231:17
ignoring 7255:23	7247:7 7248:22,25
	The state of the s
illegal 7312:2,3 7313:4	7286:14 7300:14
7319:20	7307:10 7310:10,13
illness 7333:3	7312:20 7313:3
illnesses 7332:24	7314:14 7331:21
images 7307:4	7353:17
imagine 7242:19	informed 7267:23
immaterial 7251:5	7286:6 7335:22
immediate 7272:12	informers 7312:15
immediately 7310:1,2	informing 7310:14
-	
7354:7	inhabitants 7246:8
impact 7255:10,17,24	initial 7294 :3
impartially 7247:4	initiative 7339:7
implementation	injured 7236:15,16,17
7229:24	7236:21,22 7239:22
implemented 7289:1	7269:24 7318:6
7295:1	7321:20
7293:1	7321.20
Transport Controls 1/1/1/1/1/	1131111110C / / / / / /

```
7241:24 7270:2.15
  7272:17 7332:16
injury 7270:2
input 7321:11
inputs 7355:13
inquiries 7352:25
inquiry 7321:21
inside 7328:22
insofar 7250:20 7327:2
  7354:13
instance 7291:10
instruction 7235:25
  7237:23,25 7238:3
  7239:9 7242:2 7260:5
instructions 7229:8
  7230:24 7231:22
  7247:22
instruments 7232:5,6
  7243:6,7,15,23
  7244:5,18 7249:6
  7251:9
intelligent 7272:14
intensely 7306:7
intentionally 7243:2
interest 7291:6 7292:7
  7292:15
interested 7300:11
  7335:13
interfere 7259:20
interpretation 7323:8
  7323:18
interpreter 7268:15
  7355:17
interpreting 7263:20
interrupt 7261:7
  7279:20 7356:1
interrupted 7355:18
interruption 7312:23
intervention 7294:20
  7294:22 7295:20,24
  7297:17 7336:7
interview 7279:16
interviews 7229:14
intricacies 7306:14
  7330:2
introduced 7324:23
inverted 7259:25
investigate 7246:6
  7281:5
Investigation 7332:12
invited 7344:14
involved 7250:20
  7251:8 7327:5.5
IPID 7333:6
ironic 7263:3
irrational 7317:25
irresponsible 7304:4
isn't 7244:8 7275:2,5
  7279:14 7297:21
  7354:10
isolated 7347:9
isolation 7340:24
issue 7260:5 7270:7
  7275:3 7314:25
  7315:1 7328:20
  7347:11 7351:18
```

7355:16 7356:18 **issued** 7242:5 issues 7256:10 7262:2 7297:22 7306:16 7316:25 7342:15 7344:5 7347:19 **italics** 7261:3 it'll 7254:18 7267:8 it's 7239:15 7242:16 7244:10 7246:3 7250:16,18 7251:3,5 7254:19 7255:22 7257:24 7261:3,6 7262:15 7266:16,20 7267:7 7270:22 7271:14 7274:19 7281:9 7285:21 7291:10 7301:20 7302:17 7307:19 7308:14 7310:13 7311:16,17,19 7312:14 7313:7,7,7,8 7322:25 7326:15,18 7327:2 7328:3,13 7329:24 7331:10 7335:21,23 7337:1 7339:11 7345:2,5 7349:1 7352:21 7353:20 7354:13 7356:1,1 I'd 7322:12 7328:12 7342:8 7345:24 7349:5 **I'll** 7309:14,17 7320:13 7327:23 7337:14 7345:20 7347:4 7348:16 I'm 7311:15 7314:24 7317:4,5,10 7319:24 7320:25 7321:1,5,6 7321:11 7322:6 7323:1,2,2 7324:11 7325:18,21 7326:14 7328:13,16,19,21 7329:15 7334:23 7335:1,3 7337:4,7,7 7337:12 7341:9 7342:22 7343:12 7346:3 7348:21 7352:7 7354:17 7355:1,6,25 I've 7293:6 7310:20 7312:2 7313:18 7317:18 7323:8,16 7327:12 7328:13,14 7328:14,15,18,23 7331:6 7338:23 7340:10 7345:17 7348:8 7352:10 7354:6 **i.e** 7287:19 J

Ja 7252:2 7269:13

7328:12

7278:25 7300:9

iob 7330:20 **JOC** 7286:22 7287:11 7295:9 7296:3 7299:4 7299:7 7330:3 7347:23 7350:4 7351:21 iog 7298:8,11 joint 7325:6 7326:18 **Journal** 7355:24 7356:2 journey 7268:1 judge 7251:2 7262:17 7271:3 7302:14,23 7309:4 7321:21 7328:7,13 7349:24 judged 7314:8 **judgment** 7261:20 7270:9 7342:16 7352:25 July 7233:23 7279:17 7281:24 **June** 7247:23 7259:17 justice 7261:20 7356:9 justification 7322:3 justified 7325:21 justifying 7332:8 K

Kannemeyer 7356:5 Kasak 7266:7 Kassack 7267:5 keenness 7353:19 keep 7249:12 7286:11 kept 7292:4 kill 7257:14,17 7258:6 7262:20,23 7265:5,10 7265:21 7274:25 7282:24 7283:3 7313:14 7321:25 7322:3 7344:21,24 7345:1,3,4 7355:22 killed 7236:16,22 7272:13 7284:14,15 7318:6,14 7321:20 7345:15 killing 7263:17,17,25 7263:25 7264:13 7274:18 7284:22.23 7320:21 7334:21 7344:14,20 killings 7248:1,3 7331:14 kind 7292:16 7326:22 knew 7277:12.12 7291:12 7329:23 know 7231:2 7232:14 7234:16 7237:6 7238:1 7239:5

implication 7238:3

injuries 7237:7

7243:17 7245:7

7249:11,16 7251:25

7260:10,15 7264:16

7266:10 7270:23

7273:25 7275:14

7290:11 7291:18

7302:3,9 7303:19

7309:21 7319:3

7324:25 7325:3 legally 7315:12 7327:7 7326:20 7327:25 legislation 7230:24 7328:3 7329:2.3.7.13 7231:22 7236:4 7275:1 7279:4,10 7329:19 7330:1,2,4,5 7330:8,19,21,23,23 7283:12 7330:24 7331:2,3 legitimate 7240:24 7334:13 7335:13 7345:16 7343:19 7344:4,6 legs 7237:15 7241:9 lengthy 7356:1 7346:17,19 7348:14 lesser 7252:20 7333:25 **knowledge** 7274:5,7 7289:2 7306:13,18 lesson 7263:12,23 7310:24 7316:2 7265:23 7322:18 7353:18 lethal 7240:3 letter 7229:22,23 koppie 7288:7 **Kriegler** 7261:20 7233:21,24 7234:22 7235:5,6,13 7236:10 L 7238:19 7239:20 L 7275:16 7287:16 7240:2 7254:5 7298:2,16 7342:23 let's 7250:17 7257:7 7343:3 7260:23 7262:6 lack 7263:2 7324:8 7267:14 7269:6 7296:25 7356:19,20 language 7290:21 lapses 7295:9 levels 7328:17,20 **liability** 7324:22 large 7310:13 7315:21 7344:14 7327:6 late 7267:4 Licence 7355:22 law 7244:20 7245:11 lied 7313:14 7315:7,14 7246:9 7251:6 Lieutenant 7285:8 7262:19 7263:17,25 7286:5 7265:12 7273:25 Lieutenant-General 7274:19 7278:11 7286:19 7283:14,15 7294:21 life 7239:22 7243:10 7318:8 7345:1,5 7265:16 7287:12 laws 7274:9,16 7278:15 7294:10 7299:11,15 7322:14 7299:17 lawyers 7251:14 light 7229:17 7287:23 Le 7318:7 7320:9 lead 7258:11,14,23 limitation 7239:6 line 7242:23 7284:11 7283:24 7335:23 leader 7306:23 7344:1 7284:22 7312:10 7344:7 7346:23 lines 7276:20 link 7280:16,25 7352:22 linked 7293:5 leadership 7256:16 listen 7230:14 7255:6 7347:5 leading 7245:3 7262:2 7256:12 7271:21 7346:24 listened 7327:12 learn 7301:3 listening 7306:7 learned 7230:13.16 little 7234:3,12 7291:14 7236:18 7237:7 7320:22 7354:14 7244:15 7249:15 lives 7243:16 7272:12 7253:9 7255:1 7277:3 7275:5 7286:9 7277:13,14 7300:20 loaded 7328:8,25 7303:16 7320:12 local 7347:9 7321:17 7323:10 logical 7331:22 7344:18 7348:11 long 7280:7 7291:14 leave 7241:21 7243:8 longer 7346:16 **Lonmin** 7286:8 7294:5 7273:12 7308:9 7342:9 7295:5 leaves 7270:23,24 look 7234:7 7243:6 7246:22 7257:19 leaving 7267:24 7266:21 7280:1 led 7304:2 7323:14

7281:2 7287:15 7290:13 7298:18 7316:22 7317:1,14

7356:20 looking 7263:16 7264:6 7336:24 7347:24 7348:22 looks 7244:5 loss 7287:12 7294:10 7299:11,14,17 lot 7275:7 7299:18 7300:14 7307:17,20 7310:5,13 7317:6 7321:10,11 7353:19 loud 7234:13 7294:1 louder 7234:3,12 loudly 7291:4 Louis 7318:7 love 7328:12 lower 7234:15 7236:23 7240:4,5,8,10 lunch 7267:24 7308:2,4 7308:6 M Madlanga 7255:1 Magidiwana 7253:15

MAHLANGU 7240:5 7263:19 main 7342:6 maintain 7246:7,17,21 maintained 7247:3 **majority** 7236:21 7252:5 7303:17,25 7311:13 7342:3 majority/minority 7304:5 majors 7256:6 Major-General 7286:20 7295:1 making 7237:7 7250:21 7325:8 Malindi 7229:4,7,19 man 7300:22 manage 7245:20,25 7272:25 7289:22,23 7317:8 7352:20 management 7232:1 7235:14 7247:11 7294:6 7336:20 7340:2.21 7341:20 7349:25 7350:11 7353:9 manages 7292:24 **mandate** 7232:1

7243:20 MANGWASHI 7268:7 7308:21 7337:22 manner 7260:21 7266:1 7273:7 7311:9 7327:24 7350:5 march 7229:1 7249:24 7316:10 7318:5,25

7321:19 marches 7318:15 **marching** 7315:12 Marikana 7237:1 7241:24 7244:22

7245:12 7255:7

7265:25 7269:23 7283:20 7284:5,17,25 7285:2.12 7286:8.16 7286:16,17 7288:6 7290:22 7291:6 7299:20 7302:13 7309:22 7310:3,22 7311:13 7322:10 7323:6,25 7326:10 7332:9 7334:3,5 7338:6,21 7342:24 7344:15 7347:16,21 7348:1 7352:12 7353:7 7354:8 mark 7281:13 marked 7293:20,23 **material** 7335:10 Mathunjwa 7320:1 Mathunjwa's 7320:8 matrix 7290:13,18 matter 7229:9 7238:7 7238:18 7251:9 7254:19 7270:11,22 7290:16 7308:14,23 7311:16 7313:6 7335:13 7351:2,24 7356:7 matters 7230:25 7231:23 7291:12 7293:5 7297:22 7298:3 7306:20 maximum 7265:23 7266:4 7268:23 7273:23 7274:2,7,15 7274:17,24 7275:4,14 7275:19 7276:9,23 7277:12,15,17,19 7278:5,11 7279:1,19 7280:4 7282:7,11,12 7282:18,18,24 7318:9 Mbombo 7285:22 7286:6,15,20 7347:22 7350:2 mean 7247:13 7270:12 7282:12,18,19,23 7296:5 7299:14 7323:11.23 7325:1.23 7325:23 7329:2,19,23 7355:3 meaning 7241:6 7244:15 means 7237:20 7275:14 7283:22

meant 7252:9 7282:22 7324:12 7325:16 media 7278:13 7279:3 meet 7247:19 7269:18 meeting 7284:4,17,19 7285:11 7294:5,7 7295:11,13 7349:24 7349:25 7350:6,11,13

7351:10,23 meetings 7297:11 members 7230:17,22 7231:20 7247:16 7258:10 7259:5

7260:17 7265:25 7266:4 7267:24 7290:10 7299:2 7311:17 7315:2,12 7321:12 7331:17 7340:23 7342:24,25 7343:17,17 7346:1,16 7346:17 7347:2,16 7348:1 memories 7333:5 memory 7295:10

7298:2,8,11,19 7309:12 7333:4 men 7259:24 7313:12 **mention** 7316:12 7333:10,22

mentioned 7261:19 7293:6 7305:23 7331:16 7339:15 7352:10

mentioning 7275:7 7293:5 mere 7292:11,14

7318:21 merely 7261:21

7270:22 met 7286:19 7287:10 middle 7295:25 midnight 7296:24 Midrand 7350:14 militancy 7307:5 **military** 7327:1

mind 7249:13 7252:12 7264:22 7273:16 7277:14 7297:23 7311:22 7316:3

7326:8 7345:10 mine 7286:8 7295:5

7323:19 miners 7288:6

minimum 7282:7 7308:11

Minister 7256:2,20 7257:10,12 7259:4 7260:1,24,24 7266:5 7279:11,12,13 7280:10 7281:12 7282:9,14 7302:8 7318:7

Minister's 7259:25 7260:9,12 ministry 7279:14 minutes 7354:20 miracle 7270:13 misleading 7243:1 misquote 7303:1 misread 7255:14 misrepresentation 7316:3 misrepresented

7315:24 missed 7327:14

mistakes 7316:23 7317:16 misunderstanding

7312:8

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

7320:6 7347:8 7349:9

7351:19 7353:20

7335:14

left 7249:18 7286:16

7287:14 7303:2

legal 7229:16 7327:2

7320:2,4,8,14

RealTime Transcriptions

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

mix 7319:19 **Mkhwanazi** 7253:12 7253:12.18 Mm 7276:21 **Mmm** 7318:3 7340:13 mobilisation 7338:18 7349:7 **mobilise** 7339:3 modified 7320:9 moment 7231:15 7238:9 7241:22 7243:9 7244:10 7304:12 Monday 7284:7 7285:4 7295:11 7298:4 monolithic 7290:10 7328:19 morning 7231:18 7293:13 7295:3,23 7296:16,25 7299:8 7306:1 7311:16 7354:15 7356:10,21 7356:24 motion 7354:7 motivated 7238:21 move 7243:3 moving 7294:20 **Mpembe** 7286:20 **Mpofu** 7253:14,15,20 7253:23 7271:23 7272:5,9 Mthethwa 7260:24 7266:5 7279:12 7280:9 multi-faceted 7299:4,5 murder 7321:22 mustn't 7240:18,21 7327:1 Mzwandile 7286:18 N

name 7238:23 7253:10 7261:11,20 7300:22 Nathi 7279:11 national 7229:3,13,20 7229:25 7230:12 7232:11.19 7237:3 7245:18.24 7246:1.12 7246:15.21 7247:21 7250:4 7257:18 7259:17 7262:19 7267:22 7268:5,9 7269:2 7270:17 7275:8 7276:17 7278:1 7283:23 7284:1 7291:5 7292:24 7293:8 7294:4,6 7308:20 7309:21 7313:10 7314:20 7315:1 7316:5 7336:7 7337:21,24 7342:18 7347:5 7349:4,25 7350:1,11 natural 7332:23 7333:3

nature 7229:17

7347:23 near 7284:11 7291:11 nearly 7343:18 necessarily 7279:3 7296:20 7325:21 7326:25 necessary 7246:13 7252:5 7282:15,22 7283:1,5,9 7294:10 7317:14 7341:17 7345:5,7,11,15 7354:14 necessitated 7286:10 necessity 7240:2 7251:20 7341:19 need 7234:25 7248:2 7282:6 7285:19 7294:22 7295:20 7330:20,23 7331:3 7342:5 7347:19 7348:11 7351:21 needed 7300:14 7351:24 needs 7293:15 7324:25 7342:6 7349:11 negotiate 7297:16 negotiation 7295:1 7297:23 negotiators 7294:15,19 7295:2 neither 7323:11 7336:20 7340:21 never 7252:12 7275:13 7277:3,13,15 7284:18 7299:6 7316:14,18 7325:12 7331:6 7334:8 new 7316:13 7317:9.9 7317:11 7318:24 7333:21 7354:17 nexus 7315:10,11,11 Nicholas 7355:21 night 7287:10 7288:1 7296:7,9 7297:4,12 7297:15,18 7298:4,9 7350:7 nine 7321:20 NIU 7336:5 7338:20 7339:7 7340:19 7344:19 7349:13 NIUs 7349:17 noises 7308:7.7 nonsensical 7252:23 non-committal 7342:17 7342:22 norms 7256:9 North 7349:10,11,14 North-West 7286:5 note 7253:19 7254:1 7297:20 7314:6 7353:23 noted 7355:7 notes 7231:5 7281:19 7281:23

notice 7352:18 7353:12

7353:22 7354:25

7355:4 noting 7355:1 **November** 7261:3.6 number 7230:14,18 7231:13 7250:1 7251:8 7259:11 7260:1 7265:15 7267:7,16 7272:16 7293:15 7303:14,25 7305:6 7307:5 7309:22 7314:6 7320:2,5,8 7321:9,20 7331:9 7333:22 7338:6 7351:20 7354:3,3,7 **numbers** 7250:9 7303:9 7314:23,24 7315:7,18 7333:7,8 7343:1,5 7344:14 numerous 7318:6

0

oath 7229:20 7267:23 7268:6 7308:20 7337:21 **Obama** 7254:9 obey 7235:25 **obeyed** 7236:8 **object** 7245:5 **objected** 7277:14 7303:16 objecting 7275:9 **objection** 7238:13,13 7240:14,16,17 7241:11 7261:22 7270:18 7271:25 7277:2,18 7327:15 objective 7246:5 **obligation** 7263:10 observations 7354:9 7355:14 **observed** 7247:23 obtain 7229:22 **obviously** 7244:12 7249:14 7295:23 7296:22 7326:23 7328:2.5 7346:4 occasioned 7237:8 occasions 7266:6 occupied 7229:10 occur 7340:24 occurred 7299:12 occurs 7346:1 offer 7354:9 office 7230:1 officer 7270:3 7271:16 7322:19 officers 7256:6 7286:11 7286:14 7287:10

once 7243:5 ones 7247:11 ongoing 7229:17 open 7318:11 7343:13 opening 7230:13 7231:7 7252:20 7275:16 7290:15 7302:20,21 operate 7250:8 7256:9 7274:22 **operated** 7249:20 **operating** 7247:22 **operation** 7247:16 7292:8 operational 7235:7 7286:21 7287:10,19 7294:8 7295:7,7,22 7296:1,2,15,17,23 7298:23 7339:19 7344:5 operations 7288:21 7289:6 7292:4 7294:14 **operator** 7234:15 operators 7299:5 opinion 7259:5,13 7262:17 7263:7 7264:17 7271:11 7321:2,6,8 7342:12 opportunity 7241:20 7266:10,16,19 7268:13,15 7269:8 7280:1 7308:15 7326:10 7337:15 7348:10 opposed 7250:23 **Oprah** 7328:4 opting 7294:16 option 7294:16 order 7236:25,25 7241:23 7242:8,10,18 7242:21 7246:7,21,22 7247:11 7248:2 7251:10 7260:1 7266:23 7269:16 7274:1 7275:4 7277:13,14 7278:12 7284:17 7288:6 7313:13 7317:2,15 7318:8 7320:16 7322:2 7339:22 7340:1,3,7 7341:16 7342:5,7 7347:2 7352:19 ordered 7321:22 orders 7230:23 7231:21 7236:7,9 7243:9 7274:9,17 7283:12

ordinarily 7353:2

ordinary 7244:14

organisation 7239:24

7256:8 7290:19

7265:8

7335:6.18 7345:8

omission 7290:4

7301:3 7322:6.8.13 7326:3 7333:2 orientation 7295:6 originally 7297:2 **ORS** 7336:16 7339:17 ought 7235:14,15 outcome 7270:8 outnumbered 7343:17 outside 7291:10 7292:18 overall 7235:17 7284:2 7290:19 7328:21 7347:19 overreached 7298:13 oversee 7343:25 7344:2 overview 7287:11 o'clock 7337:1 7354:1 7356:23 o'clock 7266:16 7287:10,15 7308:17

7292:25 7293:2.3

P

page 7230:21 7232:17

pace 7238:5

7257:24,25 7260:25 7261:25 7263:14 7268:18 7269:5,20 7276:7,12,12,19 7279:21 7280:18 7281:2,17 7282:3 7294:1 pages 7230:20 7266:8 7268:17 pains 7350:5 **para** 7354:1 paragraph 7230:13,16 7230:18 7231:13 7232:10,16 7237:12 7242:21 7257:24 7264:7,16,17 7274:8 7274:15 7276:5,13 7279:21 7282:3 7285:21,22,23,24 7286:1 7287:2,3,6,8,9 7294:1,12,25 7295:17 7295:21.24.25 7296:13 7298:1 7305:4 7322:17 7331:9,12 7333:20 7335:24 7336:1 7339:24 7340:12,18 7353:5,6 paragraphs 7268:14,16 7269:9 7296:22 7297:4

7294:8 7307:2 7342:3

7324:19,20 7327:8

Oh 7253:20 7268:20,20

7287:1 7335:18

okay 7234:14 7257:21

official 7323:24

officials 7255:18

7277:15,20 7283:19

parcel 7277:20

pardon 7233:7 7258:13

7290:24 7301:8

part 7232:4 7236:23

7241:15 7242:12

7244:17 7255:6

7263:8 7269:24

7314:4 7343:7

7240:10,21,24

7283:22 7290:9
7292:3,6,14 7294:24
7295:13 7324:4
7346:25 7350:25
7355:22
participant 7229:18
participate 7329:6,14
participation 7325:7
7339:8
particular 7235:20
7236:25,25 7241:7 7242:21 7271:25
7289:16 7292:7
7338:1
particularly 7235:19
7240:8 7266:5 7286:8
7334:3
parties 7335:22
parts 7270:5
party 7290:21 7291:20
7291:23
passage 7231:7
7232:16 7257:23
7261:3,5 7263:21
7266:19 7269:2
7276:24 7281:18,22
passages 7268:10
pathetic 7258:6
pathologists 7236:19 pathology 7236:14
peace 7286:11
peaceful 7249:18
7294:19,23 7295:18
7296:14 7297:16,23
7297:25 7315:3
7316:16,17
peacefully 7249:19
7250:1 7303:2 7319:5
7319:9
penultimate 7276:13
perform 7246:12
performance 7323:5
performed 7290:5 7311:8
period 7299:18
7332:16
periods 7319:1
permissible 7250:16
permission 7338:8,9,17
7338:23
permits 7354:9
permitted 7242:22
7322:2
person 7238:21 7240:4
7243:11 7256:12
7268:14 7281:6
7300:6 7308:23
7324:13,16,17 7347:1
personal 7268:3 7274:7
7291:5 7 312:1
7323:24 7324:15,18 7324:22 7326:25
7324.22 7320.23
personally 7273:18
7324:16 7325:24
7327:5,6
ARCHIVE FO

personnel 7340:22
7341:1 7343:2
7345:24
pertain 7230:24 pertained 7231:22
7248:12,21
Petros 7286:18
phase 7229:15 7302:17 philosopher 7300:22
phone 7349:8,15
phrase 7274:12 7292:1
pictures 7303:20
Pillay 7230:6,7 7267:11 7267:14,18,19
7293:16,17,20
place 7261:16 7273:15
7283:25 7284:11 7331:16 7338:1
placed 7251:15
places 7338:1
plan 7249:1 7284:17,19
7285:8 7287:19 7288:5,10,12,22
7289:1,2 7295:14
7296:11 7298:25 7299:1,6,9 7303:9,11
7299:1,6,9 7303:9,11
7305:25 7320:15 7329:3,6,14,23
7330:2,5,7,9,16,19
7331:1,2
planning 7229:25
7283:20 7305:24 7307:15,16
Platinum 7286:8
play 7341:20 7346:23
plead 7329:8,13,18 please 7230:13 7234:13
7236:23 7238:14
7250:3 7273:1
7278:16,24 7285:18
7293:25 7294:1,12 7298:18 7307:13
7308:6,13 7310:15
7313:21 7314:17
7329:11 7340:17
7347:21 7348:18 7349:12 7352:8
podium 7293:12
point 7242:19,23
7243:4 7244:10,13 7250:17 7271:9
7275:15,25 7281:8
7286:25 7304:13
7315:16 7316:4,6 7325:19,22 7327:10
7325:19,22 7327:10
7325:19,22 7327:10 7327:11 7337:2,3,8,9 7345:19
7327:11 7337:2,3,8,9
7327:11 7337:2,3,8,9 7345:19 pointed 7262:12 pointing 7238:9
7327:11 7337:2,3,8,9 7345:19 pointed 7262:12 pointing 7238:9 7263:23
7327:11 7337:2,3,8,9 7345:19 pointed 7262:12 pointing 7238:9 7263:23 points 7326:5 7327:18 policeman 7262:20
7327:11 7337:2,3,8,9 7345:19 pointed 7262:12 pointing 7238:9 7263:23 points 7326:5 7327:18 policeman 7262:20 7265:5,9,12 7272:16
7327:11 7337:2,3,8,9 7345:19 pointed 7262:12 pointing 7238:9 7263:23 points 7326:5 7327:18 policeman 7262:20

7284:13,22 7333:24

7334:4 7344:9
police's 7261:14
7262:25 7277:20
policies 7245:11
policing 7246:1,21
7284:3 7339:22
7340:1,4 7342:7
policy 7230:23 7231:2
7231:25 7244:20
7246:1 political 7255:4
politician 7264:21
politicians 7256:15
7266:5
POP 7340:22 7341:1
7342:24 7346:16,16
7347:2,16 7348:1
7349:1,12
POPs 7343:17 7349:16
7349:17
population 7331:11 position 7271:24
7305:17 7315:25
7342:16 7354:9
positioned 7306:15
positions 7255:9
possible 7304:12
7323:5
possibly 7263:19
7319:10
post 7316:12
post-50 7301:15,19
power 7245:18 7289:1
powerful 7260:2 powers 7246:10,12
7289:5
praise 7311:2,6,8
praised 7302:7 7307:1
7311:11 7314:9
precise 7250:6
precisely 7279:23 7317:6 7329:2,22
7317:6 7329:2,22
7346:20 7350:3
predict 7265:18
prefer 7254:11 7267:1
preliminary 7327:20
premised 7250:5
preparation 7346:5 prepared 7264:20,23
7273:14 7342:11
7343:10
prescribed 7257:10
prescripts 7258:25
7259:15,22 7260:6,1
7265:18 7283:11 7311:10 7322:14
7311:10 7322:14
7330:9 7345:23
present 7268:3 7342:3
7353:3
presentation 7231:24 7343:14
presented 7249:10 presenting 7332:4
President 7245:18
7254:9
press 7229:12
•

pressed 7239:13 **pressure** 7269:12 presumably 7267:6 7270:23 7308:24 7354:5 **presume** 7315:9 **Pretoria** 7291:11,18 7292:18 prevalence 7331:13 **prevent** 7246:6 7287:12 **prevented** 7247:25 **previous** 7295:24 7296:7,8,13 7298:9 7322:18 7329:16 primary 7340:3,5,9 principle 7238:1 7293:6 **principles** 7247:1,2 7274:8,16 **prior** 7316:20 7317:15 7317:15 **private** 7243:13 **privy** 7321:11 **probably** 7238:20 7324:21 **problem** 7242:2 7244:23 7248:16 7281:4 7328:7 7347:17 7349:10 **problems** 7267:5 7288:6 7325:13 procedural 7229:15 procedures 7247:22 **proceed** 7245:5 7254:22 7314:20 7326:5 proceedings 7229:1 7249:16 7275:19 7295:10 process 7310:12 7351:14 7354:10 processes 7328:23 **produce** 7331:8 professional 7247:2 7311:9 professionally 7260:18 7273:5 **profile** 7255:18 profitable 7242:22 progress 7245:6 **promised** 7229:23 promising 7335:3 **promoted** 7247:3 **property** 7246:8 7280:7 7287:13 proportional 7269:19 7270:3,16,20,23 7271:13,14 7272:3 proportionality 7270:7 7270:11 7271:18 7272:2 **propose** 7231:23 propriety 7310:7 protect 7243:16 7246:7

protection 7244:16 protest 7250:1 7251:4 7311:17 7312:3,3 7313:5 7315:3 7317:8 7319:2,4,11,20,21 protesters 7243:25 7248:17,23,24 7249:5 7251:5 7294:18 7295:3 7305:7 7307:5 7318:5 7320:19 protesting 7303:18 7334:6 protestors 7232:7 **protocol** 7239:3 7311:9 protocols 7255:25 7260:6 7274:22,23 **provide** 7295:7 provided 7247:4 **provides** 7246:15,24 7296:1 providing 7247:6 7331:14 **province** 7289:12 7338:4 7348:24 7349:10,11 provinces 7338:8 7348:25 provincial 7233:22 7286:5,17 7289:11 7338:24 7347:7,20 7349:9,10,14 7350:1 7350:16,22 provisions 7232:2 7243:21 7244:3,6 7245:8 **prudent** 7323:2 **public** 7243:13 7246:7 7246:10,20,21,23,24 7247:5,6 7255:10,17 7280:7 7339:22 7340:1,3,6 7341:16 7342:7 publication 7257:22 **publicity** 7238:24 **publicly** 7266:6 **published** 7247:23 7355:23 7356:3 **punished** 7322:4 purport 7313:11 purpose 7238:19 7303:24 7345:5 purposes 7236:13,24 7295:6 pursuance 7330:6 pursue 7297:16 put 7231:8 7239:23 7240:20 7242:24 7244:8,10,13 7249:16 7252:18 7253:1,18 7257:1,5 7263:21 7264:19 7267:12 7281:9 7293:10,11 7297:7,22 7303:13,16 7305:15,19,20 7306:1 7315:18,20 7320:9,12 7320:16 7327:11

7280:6,7

7342:4 7345:8,14	7232:14 7233:1
7346:3,6,14 7353:18	7268:14,15 7269:9,11
7354:7	7276:10 7279:24
putting 7274:19	7308:23
7275:20 7303:7	reads 7229:11 7353:6
7319:25 7337:16	ready 7235:3
7345:10	really 7235:13 7260:20
0	7263:6 7264:16
	7265:7 7271:11
qualification 7233:6	7279:6 7306:7
7290:9 7343:16	7319:21 7333:15
qualifications 7233:8,8	reason 7239:19
qualified 7236:19	7308:16 7332:8
7270:10	7333:19 7351:15,17
qualify 7290:7	reasonable 7274:5
quarter 7337:18	reasons 7268:4 7311:2
questioned 7271:5	reassemble 7266:24
questions 7230:15	recall 7233:17 7238:22
7239:11 7261:22	7238:25 7239:12,18
7296:21 7306:9	7285:7 7301:22
7327:20 7343:23	received 7229:16
7346:22	7286:4
quickly 7350:17	recipients 7240:1
quite 7238:23 7292:9	recognise 7259:9
7295:16 7305:4	recollection 7285:9
7307:6 7321:20	7320:1
7324:11 7356:1,15	recommendation
quotation 7280:20,25	7338:16
quote 7280:17 7300:15 7301:3 7322:17	recommendations 7229:24 7355:13
quoting 7261:2,6	recommended 7294:17
7279:21	record 7251:9 7261:16
1217.21	7270:5 7311:7,15
R	
	recorded 7257:14
railway 7284:11,22	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21
	recorded 7257:14
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 referred 7243:19
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 referred 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 refered 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 refered 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 refered 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 reference 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 refered 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 refered 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 refered 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2 refers 7237:6 7242:4
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 references 7317:5 refered 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2 refers 7237:6 7242:4 7295:24
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 references 7317:5 reference 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2 refers 7237:6 7242:4 7295:24 reflected 7343:2
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19 7274:14,15 7280:2	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 references 7317:5 references 7317:5 reference 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2 refers 7237:6 7242:4 7295:24 reflected 7343:2 reformulated 7241:11
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19 7274:14,15 7280:2 7281:23 7282:5	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 references 7317:5 reference 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2 refers 7237:6 7242:4 7295:24 reflected 7343:2 reformulated 7241:11 refresh 7298:2,19
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19 7274:14,15 7280:2 7281:23 7282:5 7285:25 7294:1,12,24	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 references 7317:5 reference 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2 refers 7237:6 7242:4 7295:24 reflected 7343:2 reformulated 7241:11 refresh 7298:2,19 7309:12
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19 7274:14,15 7280:2 7281:23 7282:5 7285:25 7294:1,12,24 7295:17,21 7297:4,7	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 references 7317:5 references 7317:5 referred 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2 refers 7237:6 7242:4 7295:24 reflected 7343:2 reformulated 7241:11 refresh 7298:2,19 7309:12 regard 7234:12 7242:7
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19 7274:14,15 7280:2 7281:23 7282:5 7285:25 7294:1,12,24 7295:17,21 7297:4,7 7298:8,11 7300:14	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 references 7317:5 reference 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2 refers 7237:6 7242:4 7295:24 reflected 7343:2 reformulated 7241:11 refresh 7298:2,19 7309:12 regard 7234:12 7242:7 7242:23 7253:1
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19 7274:14,15 7280:2 7281:23 7282:5 7285:25 7294:1,12,24 7295:17,21 7297:4,7 7298:8,11 7300:14 7303:5 7305:5	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 refered 7243:19 7261:24 7263:24 7266:6 7267:7 referring 7237:11 7253:5 7254:1,3 7266:18 7274:23 7280:19 7281:21 7288:3 7336:2 refers 7237:6 7242:4 7295:24 reflected 7343:2 reformulated 7241:11 refresh 7298:2,19 7309:12 regard 7234:12 7242:7 7242:23 7253:1 7263:2 7270:1
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19 7274:14,15 7280:2 7281:23 7282:5 7285:25 7294:1,12,24 7295:17,21 7297:4,7 7298:8,11 7300:14 7303:5 7305:5 7336:18 7339:24	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 r
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19 7274:14,15 7280:2 7281:23 7282:5 7285:25 7294:1,12,24 7295:17,21 7297:4,7 7298:8,11 7300:14 7303:5 7305:5 7336:18 7339:24 7340:6,11,17 7353:19	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 r
railway 7284:11,22 raise 7239:2 7302:12 7348:13 raised 7239:2 raising 7333:20 ranking 7271:16 ranks 7265:25 rate 7343:18 rational 7316:24 7317:19,22,24 7318:1 7318:2,4 ratios 7331:12 reacted 7310:12 read 7229:6,8 7230:12 7230:15 7231:12 7232:19 7233:1 7234:10 7235:1 7241:1,6 7242:3,5,11 7243:11 7244:1 7245:8 7256:18 7257:23,25 7258:2,4 7265:11 7266:9,12,19 7274:14,15 7280:2 7281:23 7282:5 7285:25 7294:1,12,24 7295:17,21 7297:4,7 7298:8,11 7300:14 7303:5 7305:5 7336:18 7339:24	recorded 7257:14 recording 7297:21 records 7236:15,20 7351:19 refer 7251:13 7292:24 7302:19 7353:4 reference 7237:7 7241:5 7244:5 7253:24 7261:10 7262:25 referenced 7280:15 references 7317:5 r

```
regime 7316:22
  7317:16 7321:25
regimentally 7260:18
regrettable 7255:2
  7333:23 7334:4
regulated 7259:21
regulates 7256:1
regulations 7256:9,11
  7257:16 7258:9
  7259:7 7265:23
regurgitate 7353:15
reinforcements
  7337:25 7351:24
rejoining 7267:25
relate 7334:15 7335:15
related 7306:21 7356:6
relates 7242:2,17
  7295:23
relating 7262:2
relation 7229:9,15
  7235:12 7255:9
  7269:16,23 7290:5
  7323:6 7341:20
relationship 7290:18
relative 7317:5
relatively 7305:6
  7307:5
release 7229:13
  7294:14
relevance 7235:20
  7322:23 7331:24
relevant 7266:19
  7269:2 7287:8
  7302:17 7304:15
  7337:5
relied 7320:11
relies 7276:24
remain 7311:17 7312:4
  7313:6,8
remains 7299:21
remember 7229:23
  7233:23 7260:6
  7297:22 7300:17
  7301:5,11,14,16
  7303:1 7309:3,9
  7319:19
remembering 7256:14
remind 7233:19 7234:7
  7267:22
reminded 7320:13
repeat 7276:24 7300:18
  7300:25 7309:2
  7316:23 7317:13
  7351:8
repeated 7309:6
repeatedly 7299:11
  7330:17
repeats 7309:8
repetition 7317:2
rephrase 7312:22
reply 7241:3 7244:12
  7262:8 7325:17
report 7252:21 7253:5
  7270:25 7353:13
  7355:2,6,7,8
representatives
```

7229:16 Republic 7246:8 request 7234:5 7239:9 7245:14 7274:11 7309:7 7343:20 7349:20 **require** 7241:18 **required** 7251:10 7339:1 7351:7 7353:17 requirements 7247:20 7269:18,19 7283:8,10 7283:13 requires 7236:2 7287:23 7329:25 requiring 7346:2 reservation 7233:5 reserve 7262:17 7263:7 7264:17 resistance 7345:14 resisting 7232:8 7243:25 7248:17 7249:5 7250:7 resolution 7294:20,23 7295:18 7296:14 7297:16,25 resolve 7294:11,16 respect 7238:3 7239:20 7239:21 7254:14 7259:7 7263:2 7265:17 7268:5 7281:12 7304:13 7308:13 7352:22 7356:20 **respond** 7239:6 7245:15 7254:7 7283:22 7301:2 7332:23 responded 7312:2 7313:18 7317:18 7323:14 responding 7248:5 7314:13 response 7259:12 7270:4 7272:4 7277:24 7290:8 7318:24 7336:4.5 7338:20 7339:19 responsibilities 7245:19 7246:10 7290:12 7328:21 7352:23 responsibility 7283:24 7284:2 7289:12,16,19 7289:22,25 7290:4,9 7290:13,17,19 7292:6 7292:17 7306:24 7323:24 7324:18,20 7324:21,22 7325:3,6 7326:19,19,19,22 7328:18 7329:7 7336:19 7339:25 7340:3,9,20 7346:21 7347:8 7352:15 responsible 7291:9 rule 7240:17 7324:8,13,14,16,24

7325:2.9.16.23.24 7326:1.4.9.11.11 7327:3,7,7 7328:22 7330:12,14 7337:25 7338:4 7339:10,21,25 7343:21 7344:4,5 7347:12 rest 7258:4 result 7241:12 7252:21 7272:16 7299:15 7332:13 7333:2 7337:25 7345:2 resulting 7286:12 resume 7266:21 7308:6 7337:18 resumes 7229:2 7266:25 7267:1 7308:18,19 7337:19 7337:20 resuming 7267:4 retracts 7229:18 retreated 7276:6 returned 7294:7,7 revenge 7334:6,22 **revision** 7287:23 revisit 7272:8 rhetoric 7255:4 **Richard** 7321:21 right 7233:15 7239:22 7239:22 7242:20 7243:10,11 7250:24 7259:13 7265:16 7269:3,4 7289:5 7290:15 7291:21 7293:2,22 7303:18 7316:5 7319:2,4,4 7323:11 7327:7 7336:22 7337:17 7347:13 7354:12 rights 7229:5,12 7235:12 7261:15 7263:1,1,2,3 7355:24 7356:3 rigour 7241:19 robberies 7341:3 role 7229:18 7254:18 7292:24 7328:14 7341:20 7346:24 roles 7290:14 roof 7350:22 room 7299:5 round 7287:14 7337:9 rounds 7237:6,8,10,15 7238:1,4 7242:3,13 7243:1 Rover 7335:25 7336:21 7353:5,11,14,14,15 Rover's 7305:5 7335:24 7340:12 7354:2 rubber 7237:6,8,10,14 7238:1,4,20,21,24 7240:3,9,21,23 7241:16 7242:2,3,13 7242:25

				Page 1
running 7254:16	7285:8	7351:11	shown 7274:5 7304:1	sound 7234:15
rush 7356:13	scratch 7270:14	senior 7295:9 7296:3	shows 7303:14 7311:13	sources 7243:13
résumé 7323:1	7272:15,25 7318:12	7299:1 7355:19	7313:23 7320:18	South 7229:5,12
R1s 7352:19	7318:17	sense 7326:3 7331:22	side 7321:18	7249:12 7274:1
R4s 7352:19	search 7232:18	7340:5 7350:2	sign 7271:17	7275:11 7290:5
R5s 7352:19	second 7249:23 7263:8	7351:13	signature 7234:8,10	7316:13 7317:11
1105 / 00 2115	7276:5,12 7294:7	sent 7235:15	signed 7233:16 7234:21	7318:13,20 7333:13
<u> </u>	7302:24 7304:14	sentence 7258:22	significant 7331:13	7342:2 7346:9
S 7233:17,20 7237:12	7320:2,8 7325:22	sentences 7263:24	similar 7241:18	7355:22,23 7356:2
7242:6,12,12,15,24	7327:11 7338:20	separate 7251:19	7260:24 7332:5	Soweto 7318:13,15
sacrifices 7268:3	secondary 7341:20	7252:7,11	simple 7329:24,25	Spain 7300:23
sadness 7333:25	secondly 7259:11	sergeant 7291:10	Sinclair 7295:5	speak 7234:2,12,15
safe 7268:1	7321:10 7325:15	7292:17	single 7270:14 7272:15	7238:14 7291:3
Safety 7257:13 7259:4	section 7243:9,10	serious 7306:16 7315:4	7272:25	7299:23 7329:11
7260:24 7279:12	7245:17,23 7246:4,5	seriousness 7269:16	sir 7279:15 7309:24	7352:8
SAHRC 7229:15	7246:9,11,14,15,16	serves 7333:4	7315:9 7317:19	speaking 7256:1
SAHRC's 7229:18	7246:22 7251:14	service 7231:25 7232:2	7323:19	7331:25
sake 7321:15	7261:19 7268:25	7243:20 7245:25	site 7295:4	special 7336:11
Santana 7300:23	7280:8	7246:6,10 7275:12	sitting 7231:17 7278:14	7339:15,16
SAPS 7247:23 7274:9	sections 7243:14	7289:23,23 7290:5,10	7278:15,22 7279:2,4	specialised 7341:16
7274:17 7287:14	7265:15	7316:13 7317:12	7331:2 7343:9,13	7342:25
7294:15,18 7295:2	security 7243:11	7318:20 7322:15	sittings 7268:4	specialist 7342:2
7307:4 7331:10	7246:7 7257:13	7318.20 7322.13	situation 7232:6 7243:7	7346:17
7336:16 7350:10	7259:4 7260:25	services 7247:3	7243:24 7244:4,18	specialists 7289:15
	7279:13 7286:10	serving 7322:6	· ·	specialities 7341:5
7353:6,11,14 7354:3	see 7237:22 7240:19	session 7290:13 7308:8	7248:6,7,12 7254:17	_
7355:14			7265:19 7269:16,23	speciality 7341:2
sarcastic 7263:3	7249:23 7250:17	set 7235:12 7254:3	7271:19 7286:7	specific 7251:22
save 7275:4	7257:23 7264:16,16	7274:8,16 7298:3	7294:9,11,16,22	specifically 7331:12
saves 7267:21	7266:7 7267:5	sets 7246:9 7264:15	7295:20 7336:20	specify 7339:4
saw 7240:14 7333:6	7268:20,24 7269:20	seven 7250:2	7342:4 7345:12,25	specifying 7349:12
7349:25 7355:7	7269:21 7273:21	Shabangu 7257:13	7353:16	speculate 7249:21
saying 7240:22 7255:23	7275:24 7276:15,15	7259:4	situations 7235:13	7306:9,16
7255:23 7256:15	7276:19 7281:1,2	shared 7323:8	7279:18 7280:3	speculative 7259:12
7261:6 7263:9	7288:14,22 7308:22	sharing 7323:2	7340:21,22 7341:13	speech 7320:2,8
7272:20 7279:17	7320:6 7336:23	sharp 7237:20 7240:9	7344:10 7346:1	speed 7269:11
7280:3 7282:14	7337:1,2 7343:3,6	7242:16,17	7353:9	spending 7311:10
7291:17 7293:18	7355:3 7356:16	Sharpeville 7301:6	six 7321:22	spoke 7312:9 7347:20
7296:21 7301:18	seek 7287:13 7294:19	she'll 7305:15	skip 7237:15	7350:7,17
7311:16 7314:24	seen 7249:22 7274:25	she's 7266:21 7291:23	sky 7307:2	spoken 7263:16 7299:4
7315:20,20 7317:11	7276:18 7288:25	7298:10 7325:18	slide 7287:16 7298:2,6	7328:14,15,15,18
7327:25 7328:13	7303:14 7347:10	7327:3 7329:20	7298:19	7347:6
7330:18 7334:23,23	select 7251:18	she'd 7234:4	slides 7343:2	square 7280:23
7337:8 7343:13	selection 7351:6	shoot 7235:21,21	slip 7255:15	stage 7304:19,20
7355:7	self 7272:21 7277:24	7238:20 7240:8,21	small 7305:6 7307:5	7334:13 7335:15
says 7240:12 7242:13	self-defence 7241:8	7242:15 7280:5	7351:20	7354:8,11
7243:9 7247:18	7270:1,6 7272:1,2,11	7321:25	social 7265:16	stages 7298:3
7260:6 7261:24	7272:19 7275:4,13	shooting 7241:23	sophisticated 7261:14	standard 7247:2,22
7263:22 7270:21,24	7279:2 7302:6 7318:7	7242:13 7259:8	SOPs 7255:25 7322:14	standards 7256:10,12
7271:25 7275:22	7318:11,17	7319:16 7320:4,14	sorry 7231:1 7232:25	standing 7230:23
7280:24 7287:5,9	self-evident 7325:20	short 7248:9 7286:24	7234:2 7239:7	7231:21 7236:7,9
7291:19 7292:14	Semenya 7231:7	7304:3 7346:15	7243:18 7246:4	7242:8,10,18,21
7295:17,21 7298:8,10	7237:5,21 7238:16	shortcomings 7244:20	7252:10,10 7255:14	7243:8 7247:11
7298:19 7301:3	7240:11 7241:2,4	7245:11 7247:25	7256:19 7258:19,21	7269:16 7274:9,17
7305:15 7306:5	7243:18,18 7245:1,4	7248:1	7261:8 7264:5	7283:11
7307:3 7340:18	7249:16,23 7250:11	shortly 7265:4	7267:20 7271:23	standpoint 7265:1
7354:6,23	7250:18 7270:18,19	shot 7236:22 7238:21	7274:14 7276:7	stands 7336:3,6,9
scene 7303:3 7304:10	7275:9,10,11,22	7240:23 7241:15	7277:7 7279:20	start 7231:19 7233:16
7306:8,22 7321:10	7280:12,13,14,20,23	7257:17,17 7258:5,6	7280:18 7291:11,22	7242:11 7256:12
7334:15,15 7335:2,2	7298:5 7319:8	7269:25 7272:12	7307:7 7314:16	7258:22 7356:9
7335:12,15	7321:17 7325:11,19	7301:20 7320:19	7318:10 7326:14	started 7295:6,22
school 7300:10	7327:11 7330:15	7301:20 7320:19	7318:10 7320:14 7341:9 7349:4 7352:7	7296:16,19,24 7299:9
77	7344:16,17,18,25	shots 7257:16 7258:5	7341.9 7349.4 7332.7	
scope 7326:2,24	2 2 1 1 2 2 1 1 2		The state of the s	7351:20,20 stated 7305:4 7316:2
Scott 7293:10 7295:21	7348:9	shouldn't 7325:16	sort 7236:18 7265:24	stated 7305:4 7316:2
7296:18,18 7298:25	Semenya's 7327:15	shout 7348:11	7281:4 7324:17	7322:17 7325:19
7299:6	send 7349:12,13,16,16	show 7275:23 7303:21	7352:25	statement 7229:5,9,11
Scott's 7284:17,19	7349:17,17,19	7317:6	sought 7323:10	7231:7 7243:14
ARCHIVE FO	R LUSTICE]	<u> </u>	

				Page
7248:20 7249:7,23	7324:15 7326:1	systematically 7276:8	7335:15 7337:13	7253:18 7286:24
7251:14 7253:8	subscribe 7263:4	s.u.o 7308:21 7337:22	7340:6	7289:16 7298:20
7256:3 7257:5 7258:9	subsequent 7311:12		telling 7277:16 7352:4	7300:25 7307:18
7259:3,20 7260:1,9	7320:17	T	tentacles 7293:1	7319:20 7324:14,16
7260:12,16 7262:10	subsequently 7253:21	T 7242:4,6,12	term 7277:19 7333:1	7349:1 7353:20
7262:14,16 7263:6,9	substance 7272:19,21	table 7249:12 7293:14	7350:2	7354:4
7270:5 7274:12	7272:23	7325:20	terms 7263:5 7270:24	third 7325:5
7275:16 7276:4,11	substantial 7320:5,7	tactical 7294:16,22	7273:1 7274:7 7311:3	thought 7232:24,25
7277:4,10,17 7278:6	sub-commanders	7295:20,23 7297:17	7327:2	7238:12 7256:20
7278:14 7279:3,3	7289:17	7336:4,5 7338:20	terrorists 7341:11	7261:21 7305:17
7280:9,16 7281:12	sub-paragraph	7343:17 7344:5	7345:13	thoughtful 7308:22
· ·	7243:12	7346:17	test 7271:18	U
7282:9,14 7285:16	,			thoughts 7334:9
7290:15 7293:9	sub-paragraphs	tactically 7338:25	testimony 7299:3	threat 7269:20 7272:4
7299:8 7302:20,22	7307:20	7347:8	thank 7229:7,19 7230:8	threaten 7257:15
7305:5 7306:17	successful 7294:21	tactics 7251:16,20,22	7232:21 7234:23	three 7251:4 7276:19
7313:24,24 7316:2,11	7295:19	7252:4,11,16,16	7239:17 7250:25	7295:8 7296:2 7297:4
7322:16 7323:5	sufficient 7279:6	take 7230:9 7260:23	7253:7 7261:12	7297:11 7311:17
7328:8 7331:9,18,21	sufficiently 7286:15	7261:15 7262:1,25	7267:10,21 7268:12	7316:15 7336:18
7334:1 7336:17	suggest 7250:15	7263:1 7266:23	7272:6 7287:24	7339:14
7353:24	7334:11 7346:4	7268:8 7271:6	7290:3 7292:20	throwing 7314:23
statements 7251:8	7351:24	7283:25 7284:2	7298:15 7300:3,7	Thursday 7306:2
7255:5,8,10,18	suggested 7243:3	7290:3 7297:1,8	7309:19 7313:2	time 7234:25 7259:6,10
		•		
7260:24 7265:21	7272:8 7351:2	7305:15 7308:5	7327:19 7335:20	7267:24 7279:12
7303:6 7306:19	suggesting 7243:2	7323:24 7324:18,20	7348:18 7351:4	7285:19 7286:21
States 7254:10 7300:24	7298:24 7312:20	7331:7 7334:12	7355:19 7356:14	7290:12 7304:15,25
station 7291:12	7346:24	7337:2,3,9,17 7346:7	that's 7240:11 7242:20	7305:18 7312:2
7292:18	suggestion 7244:2	7354:19	7243:17 7250:23	7315:16 7316:4
	7312:10			7321:24
statistics 7316:13,15		taken 7231:9 7256:10	7259:11 7261:5	
7343:20	suggests 7292:5,16	7292:6,7 7295:12	7262:4 7263:16,22	timely 7247:6
statutes 7232:3	7349:22	7306:24 7307:4	7267:3 7273:17	times 7318:15
7243:21 7244:6,16	summarised 7331:17	7316:25 7321:10	7274:19 7275:20,22	titled 7355:21
stay 7269:6	summary 7237:24	7327:21 7346:16	7276:23 7279:5	today 7267:24 7300:20
step 7238:5	7245:16 7253:22	talk 7251:22 7265:16	7281:9 7282:4,22	7346:6
			•	
STF 7294:14 7336:9	7254:4	7265:24 7282:14	7283:6 7285:9	told 7232:9 7249:14
7338:20 7339:7	superior 7264:21	7290:15 7297:25	7287:14 7291:18	7284:21 7299:11
7340:19 7344:19	supervision 7247:25	7303:21 7318:24	7292:20 7297:7	7310:18 7311:14,20
STFs 7349:17	support 7248:25	7331:23 7333:15	7298:9 7300:5	7311:23 7314:1
stop 7231:15	7256:15,16,24	7338:3	7305:14 7306:17	7315:6 7335:5
stopping 7250:19	7331:16 7338:8,10		7308:11 7311:10	tolerance 7247:17
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	talking 7237:25		
story 7252:24 7272:19	7339:4 7340:9,22	7248:20 7253:11	7315:4 7319:23	tolerant 7234:18
strange 7272:15	7341:16 7342:5	7291:8 7299:16	7320:3 7323:7	tolerate 7258:6
strategic 7332:1 7347:5	7345:24 7346:2	7312:5 7313:4	7324:23 7325:19	tomorrow 7354:15,17
strategy 7294:11,21	7351:12	7314:23 7316:12	7327:8,10 7328:24	7356:10,11,21,23,24
7295:7,19,22 7296:1	supported 7277:18	7319:1 7323:15	7329:9,17,19,22	tongue 7255:16
7296:15,17,23	7340:7	7324:24 7328:19	7330:22 7332:5	top 7269:20 7297:23
7298:23 7329:4,24	suppose 7314:25	7332:2,5 7334:15	7333:19 7335:12,14	topic 7324:24 7349:5
7330:6	7325:16	7340:8,9 7345:23	7343:12 7350:7,12,18	7354:17
strengthen 7263:11	supposed 7260:22	talks 7244:4 7287:5,6	7354:12 7356:20	topics 7356:6
strenuous 7333:17	7289:7 7315:3,4	7305:6 7310:12	there's 7238:13	Totality 7324:6
strictly 7259:21	7330:10 7348:21	7333:6 7339:24	7240:16 7244:8	trace 7231:13
•				
strikers 7303:18	sure 7237:19 7250:16	tardy 7300:13	7255:15 7261:9	trained 7273:4 7344:11
strongly 7335:11	7251:22 7253:25	target 7237:15	7271:6 7281:2,3,3	7344:21,24,25 7345:1
structures 7331:16	7254:13 7257:4	task 7261:14 7262:25	7298:12 7308:11	7345:3,4
study 7265:3 7266:16	7266:15 7295:15	7263:11 7333:17	7328:1 7330:15	training 7231:24
7300:8	7296:19 7306:18	7336:10,12,20	7334:23 7349:9	7244:20 7245:11
stun 7320:20	7308:10 7317:4	7340:21,24	they'd 7249:14 7296:14	7317:9,9 7345:13
subject 7244:12	7319:24 7320:25	tasked 7346:21	they'll 7267:25	7351:6
7246:16 7249:9	7324:11 7325:18,21	Tatiana 7238:23	they're 7260:21 7305:8	transcript 7230:21
7343:15	surely 7271:18 7311:22	tea 7266:22,23 7337:17	7320:23 7343:22	7231:3,16
submarine 7254:10,11	7313:11	teach 7263:12,23	7344:23,25 7345:1,3	transfers 7346:24
submission 7267:5	surprises 7280:5	7265:23	7345:4	transit 7262:13 7341:6
7270:6 7272:22	Susan 7257:13 7259:4	team 7258:11,14,23	thing 7248:5 7249:24	7341:7
De 11 Deite	2 1		_	
7286:22 7290:14	suspect 7265:10,10,11	teargas 7320:5	7251:3 7265:17	transparency 7247:5
submissions 7321:11	7311:14	tell 7253:5 7260:17	7291:19 7351:20	transparent 7322:25
submit 7240:24	sustainably 7317:8	7272:18 7285:17	things 7230:2 7244:6	travel 7286:16
subordinates 7289:25	sweeper 7293:2,7	7310:3 7323:2	7245:14 7250:21	treacherous 7232:6
ARCHIVE FO	R JUSTICE			<u> </u>

				Page 1
7243:7,24	7268:2,4 7271:1,8,10	7318:8 7327:1	7248:14 7252:14	7337:17 7353:20
trend 7255:2	7278:2 7279:7	7339:12 7352:18	7254:25 7257:16	we're 7267:3 7312:5
Triangle 7321:17,18,19	7281:16 7291:14	7355:23	7258:5 7261:7	7319:1 7340:8
tried 7269:10	7312:11,19 7313:11	uses 7354:5	7262:16 7267:23	7356:22
troops 7346:25	7323:9 7324:2,5,12	usually 7344:9	7268:9 7269:18	we've 7266:9,12
troubles 7332:7	7324:12 7326:20	utilise 7276:9,23	7271:10,24 7273:3	7312:22 7316:15,18
TRT 7336:3 7338:20	7334:16,18,21 7335:9	7278:5 7282:17	7281:18,19 7300:4,22	7317:10 7339:24
7339:7,11 7340:19	7349:6 7352:8	utilised 7294:17	7302:25 7303:8,23	we'll 7230:3
TRTs 7349:17	understanding 7284:20		7305:19 7308:9	we're 7231:14
true 7246:3 7291:7	7301:24 7304:15	V	7309:2 7315:22	what's 7308:10
7311:22 7332:10	7306:17 7332:17,22	Vaal 7321:16,18,19	7318:18 7321:16	7324:12 7325:15
7333:19 7339:9	understands 7237:19	values 7246:24,25	7333:23 7336:18	7332:24
7348:23	understood 7229:25	Variables 7260:19	7337:2,8,13 7342:18	whilst 7261:15 7263:20
truly 7313:19	7240:2 7241:7	various 7231:24 7232:2	7344:13 7350:4	7302:12
trust 7343:8,13	7273:11 7304:25	7232:2 7243:21	7353:4,16 7354:4	who's 7345:12
trusting 7310:24	7333:24	7244:6 7250:14	7355:17 7356:22	wide 7238:24
truth 7311:14 7315:7	unduly 7254:23	7265:25 7298:3	wanted 7248:11	Winfrey 7328:4
7320:18 7323:2	unequivocally 7229:18	7338:23 7339:10	7326:10 7333:10	wise 7300:21
try 7230:2 7241:13	unfortunate 7317:3	7356:6	7350:18	wish 7230:9 7241:2
7250:4 7252:22	7345:2	vast 7236:21 7303:14	wants 7275:9 7308:10	7242:23 7268:1
7296:14 7303:1 7307:13 7309:14,17	Unfortunately 7321:23 uniform 7339:11	velocity 7341:24 veracity 7311:23	7321:3 7342:25 war 7344:12 7346:8	7331:12 wishes 7229:6 7237:4
7326:7 7348:16	unit 7246:22 7299:4	veracity /311:23 verbal 7286:22	warfare 7254:11	withdrawn 7239:10
7354:21	7336:8 7339:20	verbatim 7297:21	warning 7257:16	witness 7233:22 7237:6
trying 7293:4	7342:25 7343:17	version 7269:25	7258:5 7308:7	7237:19 7239:16
Tuesday 7294:25	7342.23 7343.17	7302:22,24 7319:6,13	warrant 7256:6	7240:20,25 7249:17
7295:4 7306:1	United 7254:10	7302.22,24 7317.0,13	warranted 7344:19	7253:9 7254:6 7262:6
turn 7237:14 7244:4	7300:23	versions 7249:19,22	warriors 7251:18	7263:15 7264:3
7289:12 7293:25	units 7231:24 7287:14	Verwoerd 7302:7	war-like 7344:9,13,20	7266:10,15,18
twice 7344:8,10	7336:18 7338:6,12,15	vicarious 7324:21,21	wasn't 7253:12	7267:13 7270:19
7345:12	7338:20 7339:2,7,14	7326:15	7272:15 7296:17	7271:25 7276:5
two 7229:15 7238:5	7339:15,17,25	vicariously 7324:14	7304:9 7318:17	7280:1 7281:11
7242:6 7243:14	7341:16 7342:2	7326:3	7320:4 7333:19	7293:23 7297:7
7245:19 7247:10	7344:20 7349:18	victims 7320:20	7351:13	7298:12 7309:16
7249:19,22 7250:2	unlawfulness 7268:23	VICTORIA 7268:7	wasn't 7231:1	7312:8 7313:24
7251:3 7263:24	7273:22	7308:21 7337:22	water 7320:5	7320:12 7324:25
7270:5 7284:13,22	unmindful 7255:4	video 7307:4	way 7238:8 7239:4	7326:21 7348:9
7286:9,13 7304:12	unpleasant 7300:25	videos 7320:3,6	7241:11 7243:3	7355:5
7318:25 7325:13	unprecedented	view 7243:8 7306:2	7244:7 7256:11	witnesses 7249:13
7326:4 7327:18	7233:10,12 7248:7,9	7310:6 7319:9 7325:7	7257:5 7262:4	7253:14
7334:4,19 7337:15	7299:11,17,22 7300:1	7333:11 7354:2	7263:13 7264:12	witness's 7304:14
7343:18	7316:7 7317:11	views 7254:2 7259:14	7273:11 7296:20	won 7345:19
type 7259:1 7273:5	unrests 7316:16 unusual 7295:10	7267:15	7297:2,6,7 7300:6	won't 7275:24 7334:12
7306:8 7317:8 7321:6 7321:13 7322:6	unusuai 7293:10 uphold 7246:9	violence 7243:13 7286:12	7305:15 7324:23 7327:9 7328:11	word 7242:20 7291:20 7329:9
7325:5 7333:5 7339:4	upnoid 7246.9 upper 7235:21 7238:25	violent 7282:7	7342:5 7349:22	words 7235:22 7244:15
7347:24	7240:7,21,24 7241:15	vires 7256:13	7342.3 7349.22	7250:6 7251:19
typical 7340:24	7240:7,21,24 7241:13	visit 7295:5	weaponry 7261:14	7276:14 7277:3,15,17
typical 75 10.21	uprising 7318:12	visae 7323:15	weapons 7303:7	7278:4,5,8,12,14,17
U	urban 7318:15	voice 7259:13 7260:2	7341:24,24 7352:11	7278:21 7279:2,8,10
Uitenhage 7316:10	urged 7287:13	7348:13	7352:25 7353:8	7282:19 7291:19
7318:5	urgency 7351:5,14,16	voluntarily 7320:15	7354:5	7297:14,17 7349:18
ultra 7256:13	7351:25		Wednesday 7350:7,8	work 7255:24 7256:1
unarmed 7249:18	urgent 7267:2 7351:11	W	week 7286:6	7258:24 7259:1,21
7250:1 7251:9 7252:5	7353:9	wage 7303:18	weekend 7279:17	7260:7,21 7273:4,6
7303:15,17 7304:2,23	use 7237:18 7242:13	wages 7319:11	7356:23	7306:5 7333:15,18
7320:14	7247:11,15,18 7250:6	wait 7232:24	wellbeing 7333:17	worked 7296:16,18,18
unavoidable 7247:19	7251:19 7258:8	waiting 7232:22,23	went 7254:17 7285:1	7296:24 7299:7
7269:17	7262:2 7265:23	7277:10	7294:5	7349:6,21
unclear 7331:11	7269:11,15,17	walked 7319:15	weren't 7244:3	working 7231:14
underlined 7232:5	1211.19 1210.3,0	walking 7303:6	West 7349:10,11,14	7295:6,22 7296:1,19
understand 7229:4	7279:18 7280:4	Walters 7261:19	Western 7291:10,17	7299:9 7311:10
7230:2 7231:11	7282:6,11,15,21	want 7230:12 7231:11	we'll 7241:21 7243:8	worry 7257:16 7258:9
7240:5 7242:14	7283:1,5,11,13,17	7233:8,11,12 7234:6	7258:4 7266:24	7265:22 7328:8
7250:17 7254:8	7291:20 7294:14	7236:12,17,19 7237:2	7280:3 7281:5 7313:8	worth 7313:17
7255:12 7267:2,4	7313:13 7317:19,23	7239:3,4,5 7241:12	7320:6 7331:7	wouldn't 7262:16

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

				Page 1
7344:11	09:35 7229:2	176 7342:24	7252:11 7302:13,25	
wound 7313:14	09:55 7238:12	18 7316:17 7317:6	7303:9 7305:7 7306:4	
wounded 7272:13	09.33 7238.12	18H00 7286:19	7307:6,6 7313:7,15	
7284:14 7301:14	1	180 7301:17,20	3000 7232:7 7310:3,19	
7302:1,1			7310:22 7311:21,24	
The state of the s	1 7259:11 7298:3	19 7266:8 7268:19,20	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
wounding 7284:23	7315:12 7321:9	195 7246:9,22	7313:7,12 7314:6	
wounds 7237:9	7334:15 7335:2,15	1976 7318:13	7315:20 7320:16	
writers 7255:3	7355:22 7356:22	1985 7316:10	7346:8	
written 7233:21,23	10 7268:16 7269:9	1987 7356:3	32 7266:8	
7258:25	7279:21 7332:2	1994 7316:12,20	33000 7316:16	
wrong 7239:3 7249:7	10th 7247:24	2	337 7342:24	
7256:14 7264:22	10:15 7247:21		34 7269:24	
7273:15 7285:9	10:35 7256:7	2 7249:17 7250:8	35 7281:2	
7328:1	10:55 7265:14	7251:10 7252:6,8,11	39 7281:3	
wrongdoing 7326:9	11 7242:21 7243:9	7276:19 7306:4		
wrongful 7325:10	7246:11 7266:16	7308:17 7313:7	4	
wrongly 7303:16	7268:17,18 7287:10	7334:16 7335:2,12	4 7294:1 7305:7 7306:5	
7326:24	7287:15 7331:9,12	20 7269:20 7279:21	7307:7,15,15 7354:1	
wrote 7242:24 7281:6	11.3 7242:21 7269:17	7287:9 7318:5	40 7280:21	
T 7	11:45 7267:1	20th 7233:23 7242:5	400 7307:6	
<u> </u>	12 7285:23 7286:1	7307:2,12 7310:2,9	41 7281:3	
year 7259:17 7332:13	7307:4	7311:3	43 7232:16 7251:14	
years 7316:15,17	12(1)(c) 7243:10	200 7252:9 7290:10	4500 7315:20	
7317:6 7318:13	12:05 7277:22	7302:25 7303:9	49 7261:19 7280:8	
yesterday 7229:23	12:25 7289:18	2000 7319:7		
7230:2 7239:5	12:45 7299:10	2005 7247:24	5	
7257:19 7261:22	128 7230:20,21	2008 7257:14 7261:3,6	5 7268:22	
you'll 7257:23 7267:15	129 7230:20,21	2009 7260:25 7261:7,10	5.56 7353:8	
7328:2	13th 7284:5,9 7285:5	7279:17	500 7302:13 7306:4,5	
you're 7239:15	7285:11 7286:3	2010 7331:15	5000 7314:6	
7242:13,19 7243:2	7287:15 7288:1,5,8,9	2011 7242:5 7281:25	56 7305:4	
7244:12 7252:13	7296:24 7297:12	7332:12		
7253:5,11 7257:19	7298:21,23 7334:21	2012 7233:23 7286:4,7	6	
7261:2,6 7264:23	136 7343:2	7295:4 7298:6 7307:4	6 7294:1 7298:3	
7266:18 7268:6	14 7232:17 7257:24	7331:15 7332:13	7322:17	
7269:1 7271:20	7285:22,24	2013 7229:1	60s 7301:12	
7275:20 7304:6,24	14th 7286:7 7287:20	205 (3) 7246:5	64 7287:16	
7308:20 7314:22,23	7294:25 7295:4	207(1) 7245:17	69 7301:13	
7319:25 7324:24	7298:6,12,25 7299:8	207(2) 7245:23 7246:4		
7325:4,24,25 7326:2	7331:1	21st 7316:10 7318:5	7	
7326:22 7328:6	14:03 7308:19	218(1) 7246:14,19	7 7268:16 7269:9	
7333:20 7334:15,23	14:23 7318:19	218(1)(c) 7246:16	7294:12 7295:17	
7336:23 7337:2,8,21	14:43 7329:1	23H00 7294:8	7313:8 7331:9	
7343:10 7356:12	147 7343:2	24 7281:17 7282:3	71 7298:1,2,19	
you've 7257:1,5 7262:5	15 7260:25 7263:14	25 7287:2,3,6	720 7332:13,22	
7262:5 7273:8	15th 7349:24 7350:7	260 7247:13	75 7335:24 7336:3	
7275:23 7277:9	15:00 7286:4	262 7242:8,10,18	7340:6,12	
7292:6,13 7295:17	15:29 7337:20	7269:17	75 10.0,12	
7296:20 7298:10	15:49 7347:4	262(11)(1) 7247:13	8	
7300:16 7307:17	150000 7316:18	263 7247:11	8 7274:8 7294:25	
7323:12 7340:6	16th 7241:24 7266:1	27 7229:1	7296:1 7332:2	
7343:6 7345:19	7268:1 7269:24	2700 7313:25 7314:6	8th 7281:24	
7351:2	7283:25 7284:5	7315:14,25 7319:7,12	84 7269:24	
7331.2	7287:6 7288:12,16,23	7313.14,23 7317.7,12	89 7353:5,6	
0	7290:6 7299:12,17,20	3	69 7555.5,0	
000 7243:24 7248:16,23	7307:4 7310:2 7324:1	3 7243:12,24 7247:18	9	
7248:24 7249:5,15	7326:10 7327:22	7248:16,23,24 7249:5	9 7332:2 7354:15	
7250:6,8,23 7251:5	7320:10 7327:22	7249:15 7250:6,8,23	9th 7257:13	
7251:12,17 7252:4,6	7331.5 7334.22	7249.13 7230.0,8,23	9th 7257:13 9:30 7356:21,22,24	
7251.12,17 7252.4,0	7347:16 7351:25	7251:3,12,17 7252:4		
7302:21 7303:9	7352:12	7302:13,21 7303:9	90s 7321:24	
the state of the s	16-24 7307:18		907 7331:15	
7305:7,25 7306:4,17	2 -4 1	7305:25 7306:4,4,17	94 7317:15 7354:1	
7307:7,12,15,15	17 7246:15	7307:12,15,15 7337:1		
05: 30 7295:6,22	17th 7276:5 7307:2,11	3.2 7237:12		
7296:16,19,25	7310:8 7311:3	300 7249:17 7250:8,23		
050 7307:15,15	174 7331:16	7251:5,11 7252:6,9,9		
A K C H I V E F O	M			